



will cost 8

A pint of Carriers oyle to cure a Louzy horse, Dip a rag in it  
when it is tied to the end of a stick & amount each side of the mane

2 penny worth of Gum dragon & very black coffee  
at Boyle in Small Beer-

4575

251 1/2

20



Ann Clutterbuck  
Her Book 1693

To make trett powder

Take of mastick powder an sardoolla of  
each a drachm of white coralle & red coralle  
of each half a drachm and one drop of oyl  
of sassafras ~~and mix~~ powder and mix these  
all together

Another Receipt for the same

Take of the branches of a vine of the country  
of rosemary an equal quantity dry them and  
burn them so aske take of corall and of  
Cullebone the like quantity & add to it beating  
them all together into a powder & mix ~~with~~ ~~with~~  
them some Alum in powder with which rub the  
teeth with

To staunch blood at the nose or in an wound

Take a ground ash stick, and cut it when the sun  
is up into the signe Taurus & cut off a good part  
of it and cleave it and let some of the blood drop  
on the stick and as the blood dries on the stick  
it will immediately staunch at the wound or nose



21 Lady howls

For a cold

Take one handfull of Rosemary one handfull of sage 2 ounce of liquorish puld in three peices 2 ounce of wallone sliced put these into a pot and poure on them 3 pints of scalding water and after they have in fyled 2 hours before the fire pover off the water and put into it 2 ounce of whit sugar Candy stirring of it about till it be melted

To make the bitter Drink

Take centaury and camomill flower a handfull and 5 heads of cardus benedictus and half an ounce of gention sliced put all these into a pottle of water to boyl till half the water be consumed then take a Drane of Reubarb sliced put into an earthen Pan and poure out the water and other ingredients ~~put~~ whilst it is scalding put into the pan a upon the Reubarb let the pan be close covered and when it is cold you may Drink of it every morning this quantity with I leave you for 6 morning you may take it cold or hott but it is lesse nauseous cold

Exph warwick To make Cucubitas Balsam

Take a pint or half of good sallet oyle and beat it with one pint of sack & half a pound of surper fine beaten in damacke rose water still pouring it out till looke white then takes 6 ounces



of Beese waxe in a great earthen pan or pipkin  
and ad to the former ingredians sturme them  
all together untill they boyl then put halfe an  
ounce of red saunders in it or let boyl alowe  
ther an houre then take it from the fire and  
seepe it in a gallon pot close stoppd for your use  
so will keepe 20 years it is good in plasters or  
bents or fomentation it is good any inward wound  
being squirted in warme for an outward being  
applied with fine linnen and hauing the part  
about annoynd so heals any burnes or scald  
or cuts annoyning the place with it warme  
All aches by cold laying a warme cloth on  
them the headack annoyning the temples and  
nortwills it is good against possion or sd of it take  
ing an ounce in a little sack warmed against  
the plague annoyning the lips or nortwills  
Against the biting of a mad dog against worms or  
Cancer heals any fistula helps digestion  
annoyning the reuell staunches blood presently  
putting a plaster of it and tying it very hard

To make the yellow salve

W. Wilson

Take of beeswaxe one pound of Burgundy  
Pick one pound and 4 ounces of frankincense  
let them be well boild together and schied  
and kept stirring till they are incorporated  
and afterward being poured on a playne  
board well cutter let it be put into vouldes  
for your use then throwe into cold water  
before you lay them up



42  
M<sup>r</sup> Basket

To make the cordiall or plague water

Take of Rue egremony Salentine sage Balme  
Mugwort Dragon pimpernell Rosemary tops and  
flowers Marigold flowers & Buglosse mint Scabius  
Scordium Century cardus Dittany Rosols  
of each a good handfull Angelica roots  
Scheener clecampa roots tornitall Zedoary  
Liquorish of each half an ounce slice the roots  
and after you have weighed all the herbs to a like  
quantity shred them unwashed and put them all  
together into a gallon of white wine or sack or  
two three quarts of wine and one of brandy and  
steep them in it four nights and four days close  
covered stirring it once a day then put it into  
a cold still and pass your ~~put~~ still close and  
distill it with a soft fire save your first run  
Running and make four more running one  
smaller then the other when you use it make  
it lukewarm and put a little sugar to it you  
may give 2 or 3 spoonfull to a child of the  
strongest sort and 4 or 5 of the smallest and to  
an elder body more you may put in double the  
quantity of rosemary you may draw three pints  
of the best wick you must mingle together 2 or 3  
pints of the smaller sort wick is good to give  
children or to take Venice treacle in or any  
other cordiall it is excellent for any surfeit  
or any thing that troubles the stomach or to be  
taken in any infectious disease as the Plague small  
Poxe or measles so expells them from the heart  
and drives them upward and taken with a  
little Venice treacle it cures Agues it must be



159  
taken an houre before the fitte comes  
exercise after it if the party be able if not  
they must go to bed and sweat this must be  
given three tymes for Ague it is excellens for  
wind in the stomack or be taken at any tyme  
and in quantity as aforesaid some put in a double  
quantity of Penny royall amongst the herbs

*Mr steady*  
To make the Cordiall red Powder

Take a pound of fine bole armenick a pound and  
searce it very fine then take capluis turmarill  
Bitony Pimpernell scabius fluelline & scordian  
of each one handfull chop them together &  
bruise them then put it into an earthen Jugg and  
stop it close and shake it ofentimes haucing  
with all put into it three pint of white wine and  
~~when~~ when it hath stood 24 houers strayne as  
much into a bason where the Bole armenick is  
as that when it is mixt it will be as thick as  
butter then sett it in the sun and stir it ofene  
with a cleane stick and as thicken strayne  
more of the liquor into it till all the wine is  
Drunke up and when tis growne thick mould  
it and make it up into cakes and so sett it in  
the sun to dry

To make eye water

Take 4 spoonfull of red ferrell water & 4 spoonfull  
of white rose water & as much powder of puffy  
as will lay on a 6 pence & so much of white sugar  
candy powdered & white copper the quantity of a  
coriander seed this eye water is good for the  
vaine



(67) Lady spence To make the eye oynment

Take of hoggs greise very new three ounces  
wash it and screepe it in red rose water 6 houres  
then wash it 5 or 6 houres in good white wine  
where in Lepci Calammaris hath bin 12 times  
quenched ad so this an ounce of tubia well  
prepared and finely powdered 2 scruples of red  
Corvall two scruples of the stone of ematites  
well prepared 12 graines of Aloes washed &  
made into powder the Aloes must be dissolved  
in fennell water and so dried in the sun and  
made into powder 4 graines of pearl in powder  
In corporase these with a little water of red  
fennell and make them into an oynment  
there with annoynt the edges of the eyelides  
melting it with the fire if it be stiff when  
you wipe it of cleane the eye with fennell  
or red rose water by best so annoynt the  
eye when you go to bed if they are very  
are sover put the bigness of a pins head  
Into both the corners of the eye probatist

All vs. Powters powder agt obstructions.

Take a pound of whit sugar and an ounce of  
nutmegs grated an ounce of cinna. iron pound  
an ounce of pveed Steele an ounce of grains  
mixe it altogether quer a chaffedish of coles  
and take one spoonfull every morning and  
fast an houre after it and a spoonfull every  
night when you go to bed



To make Rennet.

Take a Bag & a Curo which has a good handfull or more of  
Salt put into it, Boyl Water & salt make it so strong as to  
bear an Egg. let it be cold & pour it on your Baggs in  
2 or 3 days it will be good Rennet, or the whey that runs  
from the Cheefe that is very dear, after it is put in the  
Press; with a little salt in it, put in a Spoonfull or more  
of Rennet, To your milk & doe not let the milk be so  
warm as milk from the Cow stir it in well, & in a little  
time the cheefe will be come; which as soon as you  
find it is come enough, take the Skimming dish & stir  
very gently round a pretty while, then leave it a while  
to sink & you will make good cheefe with a great deal  
of Case. for Oxford cheefe ren it as above & when you  
find it come, doe not stir or break it, only with the skimming  
dish take it out into a cheefe cloth which must be set  
between two & put in a sieve & there drain it well  
then put it in a large plate & <sup>the follow on</sup> press the whey out with  
few weights on it, after put it in the wate you would  
have it fit for, put a little salt on it, & press it again as before  
with 2 or 3 brick bats, take it out & let it lye 3 or 4 days  
a little then dry it in rushes or grass, to ripen it some  
between 2 pewter dishes into an oven that is a little  
warm.

Milk grated bread in cheefecakes is very good  
and store of butter & grass is.



another way for chese

Boyl water & salt scum it, so strong that it will bear an egg & when  
put it to your chese lip. Some think it the best way to brine the chese  
the brine is made strong enough to bear an egg, boyled & skimed.  
The brine that comes from Beef or Bacon boyled up & skimed once a month  
is very good for that use, let the chese lye in it 24 hours, more or less  
according to the thickness of it.

Put Irons over night, then scow 'em with turf ashes hearth turf  
& clear them with chalk & a piece of Old white Hat.

### To make 2 Quarts of Ink

Take one pound of Blue Galls & break them half a pound of Gum  
Traback 6 ounces of Copperas & put these into three pints of soft  
Water & a pint of Claret, let them lye about ten days, stirring them  
three or four times a day, strain it & use it always stirring it before  
you take any out.

### To make Japaning Balls for shoes.

Galls - 1<sup>3</sup>/<sub>6</sub> Take 10 ounces of Beeswax, 4 ounces of Soap  
Gum Ar. 0-9 & 2<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> barrels of Lamblack - put the wax shie  
Copperas 0-2 into a skillett with the Soap all but a little to rub  
Claret - 1-1<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> on your hands with to work it when melted & mixed  
melt it gently over the fire & when it is melted take  
the Lamblack by degrees stirring it with a stick all the while, & take care it  
not run over which it will be apt to do when it is well mixed in a skillett  
my own paper is put it out on it & with your finger rub it in a little  
very clean with a hard brush spit on your ball & rub it on with soft  
leather

Let your Wood Ashes & put a due quantity into Water & boyl it  
Strong Lye of it put in a good bit of hard Soap in the  
boylng Strain it off & put in a piece of Lime when it is cold  
Set by in pots or bottles for use & scow with it. Do at any time  
with pouring sand & tow or wollen rag or Leather or linen rag  
your Hand Borage

### Buckingers Soap

Take a quarter of a Stone of Soap, that has no Blue in it, which cut  
in as small as possible & steep it twelve hours in 3 quarts of New milk which beat  
it well to a froth - then add 2 an ounce of the Spirit of Lavender &  
an ounce of oyl of Lavender & 2 an ounce of oyl of Rose, put in the  
when you put it over the fire & not the oyls till you take it off



Sir

Oct 9. 1699 (71)

- I understand by y<sup>r</sup> Brother that you have now gotten  
 an Ache. And desire to know how to manage y<sup>r</sup> self  
 in the taking of the milke. Let the Rules be these
- 1 Let the time be in the morning in bed & by  
 halfe an hour after. And at 4 in the  
 afternoone
  - 2 Let the quantity at first be halfe a pint for  
 a dose & so on to a pint
  - 3 Let it be taken warme fro the Soake, & milke  
 upon Balme or mint & sweetned with Suga  
 of Roses or Sauchars Roslate.
  - 4 Let him fast an hour before & an hour  
 after the taking
  - 5 During this course, lett him take no other  
 Dicaments, but onely the Antihelcke powder  
 before.

If it bind him, lett him take a Loaf & Honey in the  
 morning. If it purge, give him some Diacodius at  
 night, ʒij in dy Annam hodoat ʒij. If it curd  
 in his stomack & make him nauosak & vomit  
 promok it by Carduus water & forbear the taking  
 til I heare fro him.

Forbear supper & be careful in y<sup>r</sup> dyet. wh is  
 all at present fro

8<sup>r</sup> y<sup>r</sup> Faithfull Friend Jo Spru

*[Faint, mostly illegible handwritten text, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]*

ounce of Oyl of Lavender  
when you thrust it over the fire & not the oyls! tell you takes it



The countesse of Kent Powder. (7)

Take an ounce of the blackest crabs claws  
Clawes & of crabs eyes 2 drams of corall  
and of the purest Amber of each one dram  
and a half of Contrayerva & of scurvenor  
roots of each half a dram of the largest  
seed pearle 4 scruples of the best orientall  
Bezoar forty graines powder all these severally  
then mix them together and with jelly of  
Rarthorne make it into Balls ad to the  
powder before you mixe it with the jelly  
a dram & half of the powder of Contrayerva

To make Mrs Perkins red Balsam

Take half a pound of the scrapings of wild  
Bugloss calias Alkenny roots gathered in  
August and wipe cleane before they be  
scraped then take a pound of unswathe butter  
melt it over the fire and scumme it cleane  
and let it boyl till it be cleare then poure  
it on the roots hot from the fire into an  
earthen pot cover it very close and let it  
stand 44 houres then melt it gently  
over a soft fire and melt it into a pot for  
your use this is a most excellent oymment  
against aches or brailles by falls or blowes  
or straying of sinewes

This with Bees wax enough to stiffen it is an  
excellent lip Salve.



(87)

## To make the minnom Salve

Take white lead 4 Ounces, Red lead 4 Ounces, Bees-  
wax 4 Ounces, let your lead be finely Seared, the  
best Gallat Oyle, One pint, of white wine, Half a pint  
of vinegar, 5 or 6 Spoonfulls, Set it on a fire let  
it Boyl softly keepe it stirring all the while with  
a Stick, and when it begins to turn Gray, pour it  
out in a little cleen water, and make up the Salve  
into Roles, as Butter, this is good for any cutt or  
Bruise, where the Skin is off, or to Dress any Soar  
Mingle your Lead Oyle, and wine w<sup>th</sup> your Wax,  
cutt very thinn Stir it well together before you  
Set it on the fire? - - - - -



To make a Goosbery foole.

(99)

Take a quart of goose-berrys scald them very tender; then pour the water from them, and put them into a cloth, & squeeze out all the pulpe from them, then take that pulpe & put it into pewter dish, & sett it on a Crasing dish of Coles, and put into it 2. spoonfull of rose water, and so much sugar as will sweeten it to your tast, keepe it stirring over the fire till the sugar be melted, & it be pretty hott, then take 6. Egs, put away 3. of the whites, beate the other very well, then strayne them and put them into the pulpe over the fire.

Keepmg them stired a little while, but be sure you let them not boyle, when it is enough, put in a little bitt of butter, as big as a walnutt, & stir it well in together, then put it out in what you please, let it stand till it be cold before you eat it.



## Knowl's Salve

Take a pound of white Lead and a pound of Red Lead finely beatne and Searsed a pound of castle Soap cut very thinn One Quart of <sup>you put all the Oyle</sup> Tallow into a Skillet, and Some of the castle Soap, and So throw in Some of the Lead and Some of the Soap, stirring it very well with a Stick, untill it be well mingled together, then Set it on a slow fier Stir it all the while and when you See any of the Bubbles begin to turn Gray, you must be very carefull in taking it off the fire and keep it stirring all the while. So make it up in Roles, Oyling your hands and Oyle the papers you lay them on; the next day Oyle papers and role them up to keep.

The vertues

The vertues

Spread it on Sheeps leather to Strengthen the Back on the Navel for vapors on the nape of the Neck for Rhum in the Eyes, round the contrary Ear of the tooth ache, to dress a Sore, but lay not on a fresh yplaster too often, for a great Usefulness lay a yplaster to the Back.



To preserve goosberys white. C119  
stone the fairest goosberys into watter, then  
take to a pound of stoned goosberys 3. quarter  
of a pound of fine suger, put it into a silver  
bason, & a little spring watter with it, when  
it boiles put in 3. quarters of a pound of  
unstoned goosberys, & boile them till they be  
broken, strain it out, & set it by, then take  
the stoned goosberys, & to a pound of  
goosberys take a pound of suger, set it on  
the fire with sum watter, & when the suger  
is boiled & scumed, put your goosberys in,  
make them boile till they be clear, then  
put in your syrapp you put it by, & let them  
boile a little together, & put them in glasses.  
preserve but one row at a time in the  
bason, they are to be done when the  
stones turn black.



## To preserve Barberry

Take barberry when they are ripe cut off the tops and steepe them & after they are steepe to a pound of barberry take a pound of sugar & then take a pint of water and make it thick with unsteeped barberries then boyle it till it is half consumed then put half a pound of sugar to half a pint of that liquor then set it on the fire and boyle it then scum it and take it off the fire and put in the barberries then put it on the fire againe immediately and stirring it with some sugar as it boyles scum them till they look clear then take them out and put them into a glasse then boyle the liquor till it is a thick syrrip then poure it hott on the barberries shaking them you may put all your sugar into the liquor except a little that you keepe to strew on them as they boyle you may by some of your your barberry when they are steepe into bunches

## To Dry Gooseberry

Take gooseberry when they are preserved Dip them in warme water so wash off the sugar then steepe some sugar that is dry and very well sifted through a sieve and set them in the oven 3 or 4 houres till they are dried the sugar must be double refined



<sup>larger</sup> ~~the~~ <sup>preserved</sup> gooseberries green  
Take the ~~unripe~~ gooseberry when it is full  
grown, & ~~with~~ with a quill stone them, and  
scald, & peel them, & put to them three wa  
in double refined sugar beaten, set them  
over the fire in a bras skillet, & make them  
boile, & when they have boiled a wa  
or two, take them off, & cover them till the  
breath be all gone, then put them in glass,  
and keep shakeing them as you put them  
into the glasses, they will look full & clea

---

To boyle sugar to a candy height  
Take a pound of sugar, & halfe a pint of  
water, & boyle it ~~to~~ till the last drop  
from your spoone will hang as fine as  
the haire of your head.



## To Preserve Figs

Take figgs when they are ripe and with  
 a penknife peele of the very out most skin  
 skin beginning at the stalk and so do it  
 to the end but be sure you do not break  
 the fig when the skin is cleane of prick  
 the fig through in two or three places with the  
 knife when you haue so done so every pound  
 of figgs put one pound of sugar and to every  
 pound of sugar a pint of water and make a  
 thin syrre into which put your figgs boyle  
 them till they are very tender then take  
 them of stand let them stand 3 dayes turn  
 ing of them every day in the syrre then  
 set them over the fire againe and there  
 will arise a scum which take of cleane and  
 then boyle them againe as long as you thinke  
 fitt that they may be very well done so let  
 them stand 3 dayes more then turne them  
 daily then set them on the fire againe and  
 to every pound of figgs put a pint of water  
 and let them boyle a pretty while then take  
 them from the fire and the next day lay  
 them on a sieve and set them in the sun  
 or a warme oven to dry In boyling the figgs  
 Use your discretion so that they break not



for stewed beefe.

Take some peices of beefe and cut them into good  
hansom peices with both fat and leane. Season it  
with nutmeg peper and salt and set it a stewing  
and after it hath stewed a while take 3 or 4 ounces  
shred small and some time margerum and winter  
savory ~~with~~ with other sweets hearbs as put them  
into to the pot take 2 or 3 carratts cut like dice  
and 2 or 3 turneps cut like dice and a handfull  
of spinaged or some sarill you may put in some  
Capors if you please when it hath stewed ~~enough~~  
enough skim of the fat then tak a little bread  
sliced thin ~~wined~~ it at the fier as ~~in a~~  
it into the pot or lett it have 3 or 4 walmesgo  
searuet it up to the table upon sippets

For to Collar beefe.

Take the naplerand or otherwise the flanke and  
lett it be cut out pretty long about 12 inches  
broad and 18 inches long and when you have  
boned it take 2 ounces of salt peper but first  
carbade ~~it~~ it then rub it so lett it lay in the



~~Recipe for Posset~~

To make a sack Posset

Take a pint of sack and half a pint of Ale  
 and seven eggs taking away half of the  
 whites & then put to it as much sugar as will  
 sweeten it and put this into a basin over a  
 gentle fire and keep it stirring all one way  
 till it begins to thicken and have in readiness  
 one quart of milk and a pint of creame boild  
 with a little cinnamon in it and whilst the  
 sack and other theinges are kept stirring  
 let one pour in the creame and milk into  
 it as great a height as you can hold it then  
 sett it on a chaffindish of coals a little while  
 not suffering it to boild then take it off and  
 cover it close and let it stand a little  
 while till you have occasion to use it.

To make fritters

Take a quart of milk put in 7 eggs leaueing out  
 seven of the whites put in half a pint of ale and  
 a little sack some nutmeg & make as much flower  
 as will make it a thin batter make it as early  
 in the morning as you can and either slice  
 or slice your apples as you like best fry  
 them dry and lay them on a clothe as you  
 take them out of the pan before you  
 carry them in



tray 48 houers sheifing it twice or thrice  
after you have done these things as being a bout  
to collar it gett time margerum or winter  
Janery a good quantity with a little sage or sives  
put in amongst then take 2 ounces of peper or half  
a ounce of cloues or mace mix all these together  
and as much ~~salt~~ more salt as these things containe  
to besides what you put in before then mince all  
these amongst your spice and season your meate  
there with then take 16 yarde of tape or when  
you beginne to collar it up cut the out peices or  
Lay it in the middel to make it even and put it  
In the in side or let one hold the end of it so  
Collor it up and bind it as close as you can  
with your fillete or so lett it stand in the pot or  
bind it at the ends put into the pot a botel of  
Clarret cover it with a peice of course past or  
lett sit it in the oven or lett it stand 5 or 6  
houers and when it is baked take it out of  
that or sett it up one end or streining the fillet a  
littel and sett it by for your use - - -



## sauce for boyled &amp; fried fish

Take your <sup>fish</sup> and flower them & fry them &  
 boyle some and serve them both together  
 and for the sauce take some white wine or  
 Claret and a little water a clove or two of  
 shallotte & anchouey and mince it together  
 very small then take some butter then get  
 some shrimps and oysters & put all these into  
 the butter & draw all together and have a care  
 it do not run so an oyl so shake it together and  
 when your fish are boyled & the water is dreyned  
 from them put them into the dish stirring into  
 the sauce the juice of a lemon or orang shake  
 it so power is a upon the fish lay your fried  
 fish a boue the other so garnish the dish with  
 carped lemon or orang so serve it up to the  
 tabl as hot as you can

To Pickle turnips or carratts

Take your turnips & peare them very thin then  
 take the guice of elderberries & some vinegar  
 then 3 parts boyl the turnips then boyl the pickle  
 and put a little salt into it in the boyling and  
 some faire water so boyl it pretty well and  
 when the pickle and the turnips are cold put  
 them into the pickle so sett them by for your  
 use to garnish your dishes with



To Collov A Brest of veale 81

Take a brest of veale and bone it take out all the griseles then skize of the out side of four or five Catf feete boyld tender chopt them very small season it with cloves mace and nutmeg & sweet herbs sheraed small then cut holes in the veal and stuff it ~~in~~ with the feete & sweet herbs and the sweet bred strow the rest a top then role it very hard tye it with tape then boyle it in water with mace & sweet herbs four houers put sum flower in the water when it is a boyling the skin you take ~~you~~ of role up on the Collov before you tye it with tape the pickell must be very salt & sharp with vineger

To Collov an eele.

Take your eete and scouve him with salt then cut of his head & split him downe the back and ~~the~~ take him & season him with cloves mace nutmeg peper ~~and~~ with some sweet hearbs & strow it according to your



## To Make Cheese cakes

Take some gallons of milk and take some rennet  
and run it into the milk, after it be  
dressed till all the whey be of from it, after  
you have so don take your sournes and rub  
the curd through it with butter till it be very  
fine and then take currants a pound and a half  
then take 15 yolks of eggs then take sugar and  
mace and nutmeg and a little Cinnamon pounded  
and mixed a mounth your currants then take  
a little orange flower water a little sack and  
so make it up let your cheesecakes be made  
of cold butter and flower a quarter of a peck  
eggs so make them and bake them

## To make a Cider possett

Take half a pint of Cider and put it into the  
Dish or bason and set it upon coals then beate  
very well seven yolks and three whites of eggs  
and put it into the Cider sweeting it so you  
say and keeping it stirring all one way after  
the eggs be in till it be ready so boyl then  
haul ready a quart of milk, boyling off the fire  
then hold the skillet as high as you can and  
put the milk into the Cider stirring of it  
once then take it of the coales and cover it  
very close one half houre and so send it in



discretion so Collew it up and bind it very <sup>(7)</sup>  
close with a little tape let your pickle be water  
and salt with a faggatt of ~~the~~ herbs as  
fennell & some whole peper a vace of ginger  
sliced and a bayleaf put in your ceele, so the  
liquor & let it boyle leasuerly and skim it  
well and when tis boyled take up the ceele &  
set the liquor a cooling and when tis cold  
put the ceele into a pipkin for your use —

### To Collew Beef

Take a thin flank of beef and lett it by 24  
hours in water then take it out & dry it in a  
Cloath & take a quarter of a pound of peter salt  
and a pint of other salt & strow some on eury sid  
till it be spent for nine or ten days together & then  
put it in water and lett it by 2 or 3 hours then take  
it out and dry it & take 3 larg nutmigs and a quarter  
of a ounce of cloves and half an ounce of peper a  
Larg handfull of parsley & a small handfull of  
sage and littell winter sauerie & handfull of



## To hash Mutton

Take a legg or a shoulder of mutton  
 three quarter roasted take of from the  
 spit and put it into the stone pan slice  
 it into little thin slices then take a pint  
 of claret and mixe with it take a faggot  
 of sweet herbs 2 or 3 anchoues a little  
 challoot mincing it all together ~~and~~  
 with a <sup>few</sup> cloves whol mace & capers then  
 let it stew till it is almost enough then take  
 a little bread with half pint of oysters  
 steered amongst it then put in a little  
 butter and if it be not thick put to it  
 the yolke of an egg with the juyce of a  
 Lemmon and orange and so serue it up

## To make wiggis

Mrs Holdsworth  
way

Take a gallon of flower & half a pound  
 of butter rub it in a quarter of a pound  
 sugar four eggs half a pint eyes one  
 ounce of carraway seeds and wet it  
 with warme milk



pot marjoram and a handfull of time chop it  
very small & roll it very hard then take a quart of  
Claret and as much pump water as will fill the pot  
and when it is beaked bus the teape & let the  
fat run out & then ty it as heard as you can preset

---

### To Glash a Heave

Take the heave and half rost it then cut it in  
peaces then take strong broth & whit wine and  
A little ale when it is hot put in the heave and  
when it is all most stued put in a little clarrit  
and when it is stued tender take out the heave  
and put it be twen to hot dises then take your  
sauce and stren it as stur in a good peace of butter

---

### To make a Glash of mutton

~~Take~~ Take a legg of mutton or a shoulder and three  
quarters rosted it then take of the spit as put  
it into the stew pan slice it into little thin slice  
then take a pint of clarett and mix with it  
then take a faggot of sweet heart and 2 or 3  
anchouys a little sharlat mincing it all



## To make a Sitterstard

To make your past put to a pecke of flower  
 A pound of butter & take to every quart of  
 Creame & eggs leare out 5 of whites take a  
 little milk & some whole mace & cinamont  
 And a little nutmeg boyle it till it be half  
 boyled away then streine your spicc out & put  
 In your milk to the creame ~~mix~~ mix it very  
 well together beate your eggs a cording to  
 your discretion & after you have done  
 then put in a little orraings flower watter  
 or rose watter so let it be for your use

## For Rosted veale

Take the fillets of veale & force it with  
 Time marig<sup>room</sup> & winter savory & beefe  
 Juice & <sup>pepper & salt</sup> nutmeg mixed all small together  
 then take the yolk of a egg or 2 & worke  
 It together like apast & put it in to your  
 veal & after it is rosted for the sauce take  
 gravy the Juice of a lemon & butter  
 so searue it up to the table



togethe with a few cloues mace and <sup>capsic</sup> capper  
then let it stew till tis all most a enough  
then take a little bread with half a pint of  
oysters steered amongst it so put in a little  
butter and if it be not thicke take the yolke  
of an egge & thicken it with it and put in the  
juice of a lemmon and orange so searue it up hot

---

### To make a friggasy of Chicken, or Rabbetts.

Take rabbetts or Chicken chop them into small  
peices and then season it with cloues & mace nutmeg  
nutmeg a little peper and sum time mariarom and  
winter sauery minceed small mix these together & strow  
them amongst your meat and then put it into your  
frying pan with a little butter let it fry gently and  
after it is fryed pretty to browne empty the fat and  
take 2 or 3 anchoueyes and a cloue or so of sharlatt  
mince all small together so throw it into your pan  
with a little grauey or whit wine and fair water  
a few oysters so toss it up with a little butter lett it  
boyle and if it be not thicke take the yolkes of



## To make puffed pats

Take to a quart of flower a pound of butter 2 eggs beat your butter till it be soft make your past first with a bit of butter 2 eggs & some faire water cold so make it up stiffe then rowle it out like a large half sheat of paper then take your butter & lay hear & there a bitt Add & cast some flower over it so fold it up then beat it with your rowling pinne so fold it in the same manner till all the butter be workt up so us it as you please

Sauce for mutton

lard your mutton with lemmion peece & time for sauce your sauce let it be gravy Clarred anchouey & the Juice of a lemmion a quarter of a spoonfull of catchop so searue it up To the table



To egges with a little whit wine or gravy <sup>(13)</sup>  
So poure it a pon your meat toss your pan for feare  
It should curdle so searue it vp with your dish  
being garnised with bread sasages or force meate  
ball rasping and carued lemmons or orringes  
So searue it vp to the table hott — — —

### To make Scotch Collops

Take a legge of veale and take 3 great parts  
according to the grayne then cut them into collops  
hack them with the backe of a knife very well  
then cut some fatt bacon & lard them then with the  
small meate make your forcemeate then take the  
knuckle and breake it all to peeces then boyle it  
In a skillett & make strong broth of it put a  
faggatt of sweet hearbs into it and some whole  
peper and boyle it till it bee very strong so  
scume of the fatt & put in your forcemeate balls  
scuming of the fatt from your forcemeate and rowle  
It out like a puding and put into it some of the  
largest Collops unlearded then take the rdder of the  
veale if it be cow calf take your knife and



CIA 7

To make forcemeat balls

Take so one pound of veale one pound of  
beefe suett & a little slice of fat bacon and  
mince all small together with some marjoram  
and winter sarvery & 2 or 3 anchouse and 2 or 3  
Cloues of shallots season it with cloues mace  
pepper & salt mince these very well together &  
worke 2 or 3 raw eggs into it and roll it up  
with a little grated bread -

To Make wiggs my mother<sup>way</sup>

Take 3 pound of flower & a pound of butter  
And a pound of sugar & 2 ounces of carraway  
seed and a pint of good ale barm & eggs wet  
them with milk pretty tender & let it lay  
by the fier and rise a pretty while



make it hollow and put your forcemeat  
In to it like unto a pudding then take the olive  
of uale & spitte it on a spitte & let the udder be  
rosted then fry your collops then take time  
marigrom & winter sauey throw in a littel  
seasoning when thay fried browne  
have your foret meat balls ready to fling into  
your pan after you have taken out the collops  
put into your pan your foret meat & your broth  
and anchouay some shallot a little butter & some  
oysters & toss all theese together putting in your  
Collops with them then take 2 yolkes of eggs and  
breake them in with a little white wine & poure  
It all ouer the collops continually shaking them  
for feare thay should curdle put in a glassefull  
of water & if you have any kickop put in a  
quarter of a spoonefull adding the juyce of a  
lemon & orang and so serue it up to the table



To make eggs pyes my mother  
way

Take some eggs & boyle them til they  
 are hard enough to shred when they  
 are cold take to a pound of eggs apound  
 And a quarter of beefe suet good weigt  
 And a pound of curants after they are  
 washed you must sherd the whites  
 by them selves & the yolks by them  
 selves the suet is to be sherd by it  
 selfe you must season it with ~~the~~  
 mace & nutmeg & salt & sugar & cinnamon  
 To your tast ading double the quantity  
 of cinnamon of any other spices  
 And a little sack and a little rose water



To make mince pyes my mothers way 177

Boyl a neats tounge til it will peel then  
Take 10 pound of tounge a pound & half  
of beef suet & a pound of currants after  
they are washd put in a few sun

Reisons storred & sherd & 2 or 3 pipings  
sherd ~~you~~ very small 2 dates & some

some lemmon peece & orange peece.

And citron of each a little sherd

very small you must input the Juice

of a lemmon or 2 or 3 or 4 spoonefull  
of claret & 8 or 9 spoonefull of sack

And a little rose water season it

with a little cinaromet & one nutmeg

And double the quantity of mace and

sugar & salt according to your

Tast you must put citron & candid  
orange peece on the top of the pyes



(182)

To make white Hogs pudding

Take 10 pound of grated bread and  
10 pound of beefe suet finely  
shred & sifted boyle some liver  
And crumble it whil it is hote &  
sift it take 3 or 4 founeces of it  
put alittle more marrow then the  
reweight of the liver & a pound and  
half of currans after they are  
washt season it with cinnamon  
And mace & nutmeg & sugar & salt  
According to your taste take 7 or 8  
eggs & put away half the whits wet  
It with alittle cream sack & rose  
water make it alittle warme & temper  
It so that it be stiff enough to roule  
Then put it into the guts first sturp the  
guts & lay them in rose water an hour  
before you use them



ms Goldsworth

To make Almond hogs puddings.

Take a quart of thick cream & boyle it with  
whol ~~the~~ spice then put in half a pound of  
Jordan almonds blanch'd to a pass with rose  
water boyl these together till it will come  
from the bottom of the skillet always ~~stir~~  
stirring it leest it should burn then  
put it out and when tis cold put in 8 eggs  
and 4 whites three quarters of a pound of  
marrow and beef suet gathered small and  
the marrow cut about the bigness of a dy  
and a quarter of a pound of sugar half a  
pound of currants and a glass of sack  
and half a pound of naples biscuits grated  
fill your guts when they are clean & strip  
you may have some of them playne

To make a oranges pudding in ~~the~~ <sup>land</sup>

Take the peele of six oranges newly p  
pared and beate them in a mortar very  
well then put in 1/2 a pound of  
butter & 1/2 a pound of sugar and beat it  
well till it comes to a pass then put in 12  
eggs taking away the whites of nine of them  
and the other six with whites and yolkes



W<sup>h</sup>ogether put all into puff past and bake it  
half an houre If you please you may put  
In some Juice of a orange — — —

my unkel  
Chuterled

### To Make an orange puddring

Take 4 oranges grate of the yellow peele  
only of two but take the Juice of all four  
And half a pound of sugar & half a pound  
of butter and twelve eggs take a way  
half the whites ~~then~~ beate your butter  
and eggs together & mingle all together  
put them in a Dish and cover it with  
puff past & bake it half an houre — —

### To make orange water

Take three hundred of orange rindes and  
three gallons and a half of brandy & white  
wine let them infuse two or three days  
and then still them in a cold still — —



To make syrrop of oranges (21)  
Wring out the juice of oranges put 2 pound  
of sugar to a pint put it on the fire in a  
preserving pan stir it till it is ready  
to boyle then take it off when tis cold  
boole it - - - - -

To make orange water

Take orange peeke and soepe it in old  
Malligo sack 5 or 6 days putting into it a  
little cinnamon and still it in a cold  
still put into the bottles some whit  
sugar candy - - - - -

To make a goose pye

Take an ounce or half of pepper to a goose  
and har giblets half a nutmeg sliced  
with some cloves on the side and breaso  
of it and put ~~to~~ some butter in the pye  
and close it up and bake it three or four  
houres putting in some clarified butter If  
you desier to keepe it cold - - - - -



(22)

To make a Turkey Py

Take 1 ounce of pepper & some mace and  
Salt according to your discretion split  
It downe & back and take the breast bone  
out or otherwise you may bone it and  
lean it whole curbanadoing it the  
inside that so the seasoning may take  
with the butter let it bake 4 houers and  
put in clarified butter & keepe it cold

To make Pease soope <sup>my Aunt</sup> ~~Lords~~ <sub>1700</sub>

Boyle a skin of beefe to a Jelly & Boyle  
your pease soft and strayne them and  
set them to coole for your use when you  
have occasion beate them together  
with whole pepper and a bundle of  
sweet herbs when tis hot put in  
spinnage you may boyle palats and  
coxcombes



For A Venison Pastey (23)

To A lary side of venison take 2 ounces  
of pepper & much salt ~~to~~ or more to your  
Discretion then to a peck of flower 6 pound  
of butter and 10 eggs to lay under your  
Venison take 2 pound of beefe suit shered  
Very small take on nutmeg sliced & put a  
mong your seasoning carbo made your  
venison to make it take seasoning lay a  
little mace on the poop of your venison so  
close your pastey and bake it about six  
hours so searve it up to the Table with  
the liquer that comes from the bones

Mrs Morris  
To make the Venust fashion <sup>for bards</sup> past

Take one pound of flower one pound of  
butter and a quarter of a pound of lofe  
sugar and 4 eggs <sup>you</sup> must Rub your  
flower and butter together







My Car<sup>t</sup>  
Worson To make a savoury Pye (25)

Take half a gallon of flower and rub therein  
half pound of butter put a nother half pound of  
into the water when it boyles and with that  
water and butter wet your flower then take  
a loyne of lambe with lambe bones & livers as  
much as you thinke convenient season it with  
pepper and salt & a blade or two of mace and a  
little lemmond peece cut into the pye a pound  
of butter and few balls bake it four houres or  
when you take it out of the oven take off the  
Lid and scum off the butter then put a few  
more in of the same balls fryed to make the  
Liquour take half a pint of beefe grave & pickled  
walnuts & a few mushrooms half a pint of  
oysters & or 3 spoonfull of white wine if you  
please & the yolke of 2 eggs to make the balls take  
three quarters of a pound of lambe or veale  
cut out all the ~~skin~~ skin & sinnewes then  
take a pound of beefe suet shred them all well  
and then beat them in a mortar season them  
with nutmeg & mace & a little pepper sweet  
maricarm time winter savoury and a good



Handfull of springe put in one or three  
eggs a little salt and a penny loafe grased

### To pickle oysters

Take 2 hundred of the largest oysters  
and let them be opened uery carefully  
at the bottom of the shell & let the liquor  
bee put in one pan by it self & the oysters  
in a nother and after the liquor is strained  
Let the gills of the oysters be well washed  
in it and continue thus washing & straining  
to 4 or 5 tymes then put your oysters in the  
Liquor into a kettle & put into it half an ounce  
of white pepper brased and a quarter of ounce  
of mace & bay leaue & 2 oynons and boyl them  
till they are fit to eat and then take the  
oysters out and lay them on a dry cloth  
one by one haue ind added half a pint of  
white wine vinegar to the liquor boyl it up  
and when tis cold put in your oysters into  
it & stop it up close in your pot or barrell if  
you haue not liquor enough to cover the  
oysters put in a pint of water adding to  
it handfull of salt some leaue out the  
vinegar out of the pickle



To make a sack posset

Boyl three pints of milk a pound of sugar  
a pint of sack & 14 eggs leave out half the  
whits beat them very well together then  
Put them to the sack and set it on the fire  
In a bason stir it all on way till it is sa  
scalding hot then take the milk boiling  
hot hold it as high as you can & poure  
it into eggs and sack stir it once round  
and cover it close a little while set it where  
it may not be shaken after the milk is in  
till you carry it to the tabl — — —

To make a Gansy

Take a pint of creme and a pint or a half  
of the juyce of spinrage with the juyce of  
2 or 3 tops of gansy take 30 eggs putting away  
half the whits & a pound and a quarter  
of sugar grate in one nutmeg and about  
a quarter of a pound of grated whit bread  
stir all this well together in a bason  
butterd till it begins to harden and there  
Put it into a frying pane



(28)

To make a Calves head Harsh  
Take a large calves head & parboyl it  
Let one sid be more boyl then the other  
Let it be coole then slice that side that  
Is not so much boyl as other as broad  
and as thin as you can with the tongue  
Let the brains be saved & boyl then  
Let it cool cut it in long slices season  
It with a little salt & beat pepper & cloves  
and mace roll<sup>in</sup> in an yolkes of eggs this  
Is to be fried with your first meat put  
your meat a stewing in gravy then take  
fresh oyster & a few pickled oyster and  
capore anchoyce horse radish some lemon  
shred all these well in your stewing  
you must add a little white wine with a  
bunch of sweet herbs & half an onion  
take out your herbs & onion before you  
Put in your other ingredients then put  
in a little pepper cloves mace beaten season  
as according to your taste with salt then put  
in your minced pickles for some of your  
fresh oysters & put them in then take half a  
pound of fresh butter or more 3 or 4 yolkes of  
eggs half a pint of clavis wine shake all



thees together then have your fowr meat <sup>(29)</sup>  
bee ready to sear with your brains as before  
fry them brown shake them all together a  
moungs your meat in your swedish have  
ing the other side of your head carbouaded  
and don over with the yolk of an egg or  
two and a little butter over that which  
was broyled before on the fier have a care  
you do not burn it seare up ~~it~~ with  
sippets the head being in the middle  
garnish it with some of your balls and  
all sorts of pickles — — — — —

### Gooddy Roy To Make Cheesecake

To a gallon of milk currd to curd you  
must drain them well & beat beat them  
well with a quarter of fresh butter then  
take half pint of cream & heat it scald  
ing hot then take it of the fier & let it  
bee cold before you in <sup>part 20</sup> so your curds beat  
four egg with whit then season it with  
mace & nutmeg & sugar & your salt in it  
as mence arranges as you please



How to pickle Kidney beans

(30)

Take your beans and let them lay in  
water and salt about a fortnight then  
take some spring water and make it  
boyl w<sup>th</sup> gollop then put in the beans and  
let them boyl a little then take them  
from the fire and put in a knob of  
allum into them and cover them very  
close and let them stand till they are  
cold take them up and if they are not  
greene take that liquor and let it boyl  
agayne and poure it boyling hot upon  
the beans and ~~let~~ cover them very  
close and let it stand till it be cold  
then take them up have in readinesse  
tree parts Vinegar and one part water  
and boyl it with a little spice in it you  
may put the vinegar so it is hott or cold



To Make a Ragoust of breast of veale

Take a breast of veale and breake the  
with a claret cut it in 3 peeces half rest  
it or fry it is about you must first lard it  
it with bacon let it look brown have  
in rediness a little grave or strong booke  
put it in 3 or 4 spoonfull of whit wine or  
claret 2 anchoues a little Lettuce a bunch  
of ~~the~~ sweet heabs a sharlot or some a little  
lemon peece mince small a few mushrooms  
have some forc'd meat. Call to put in when  
it take of it must steeve leasurely 2 hours  
or when tis enough turn the meat & shake  
the pan sometimes you take it up put in  
half a pound of butter shake it till it is  
thick if it be not thick enough shake in  
a little flower let the sweet bread be fry  
ed and shred a little with the meat  
you may add else what you please

My Perro & Portons way



Take half a dozen young pullets when they are in different fat kill them on the spot for they must be boned when they are hot when they are cold season them in the inside of the flesh with a ounce of cloves pepper half an ounce of cloves half an ounce of mace & half an ounce of nutmeg & 4 times as much salt as peppe when vis seasoned sew up the holes that it may not sooke into the liquor in boyling then have two bottles of white wine and a bottl of white wine & vinegar and ~~about~~ about a much water as a wine & vinegar and half an ounce of white pepper whole about a quarter of an ounce of cloves & mace whole and a handfull of salt you must leave out a pint of the white wine & a pint of the vinegar till it is boyl and cold when your liquor is ready to boyle put the pullets with their bellies downwards an houre & a quarter will boyl them when they are boyl put them in a earthen vessel carefully let your liquor be strayned over them & cover them close and they will keep half a yeare let your liquor be cold and keep them down with a slatt



For A Pidgeon Pye

(32)

Take or a dozen of pidgeon an ounce of pepper  
and salt according to your owne discretion  
then take a litle tyme & mince it small  
and throw it in the bottom of your pye.  
then take your pidgeons when they are  
seasoned and put butter in the bellie  
of them so lay in your pidgeon and close  
it up & bake <sup>it</sup> <sup>in</sup> an hower & searve it up to the table

For A carpe pye

Take carps & scald them & season them  
with a litle pepper nutmegs lay them in  
your pye with anchouey & some oysters  
seasoned a few capres cockles and a few  
shrimps. let them be all put in together  
so bake it with a litle mace & a litle  
Lemon sliced so lay it in <sup>it</sup> close up & bake  
it an hower and half & when it is  
bake take a litle whie wine and a litle  
gravy and the yoke of an egg <sup>or</sup> <sup>or</sup>  
power it in to the pye with a litle butter  
so searve it up to the table as hot as you can



(A)

### For A marrow pudding

Garnish the brim of the dish with puff past  
take a quart of cream and 10 eggs beate  
your eggs very well with sugar and when  
you have done then take a little sliced  
lemon mixing them all together then  
butter the bottom of the dish and take some  
naple biskett & slice them very thin and  
lay over the butter then take some stoned  
Raissons and a little pound citron and a  
little candied lemon peel then put in a  
little marrow as big as the yolk of a egg  
then put a laier of biskett againe then  
do it with all the materials a fore mentioned  
and so fill it up with the cream bake it  
half an hower.

### For a Lambes Pyc

Take your lambe & cut it out into soakes  
and season it with pepper and other spice  
and put a few forcemeat balls in & a few  
goosebery or cherys. and a few cabidge lettis  
boyl & red after the water is drained out  
put them into the pyc so take a little  
garlick and white wine & a little butter and  
few yolkes of eggs & so beate it and shake  
it and put it into the pyc so searve it up  
to the table as how as you case.



Fillet way To Pickle cucumber

353

Take fou hundred of mall cucumbers & lay them in brine three days then take 2 quart of Vinegar and one quart of water & ~~add~~ one ounce of pepper brused and one ounce of all spice boyl it about half an houre then put it boyling hott on the cucumbers and cover it close when it has stood a fortnight take out the pickle and boyl it againe then poure it on your cucumbers as before addid some dill to it they will <sup>last</sup> a twelve ~~month~~ month

To Pickle Mushrooms

Pick and peel your mushrooms & wash them in water & salt and after you have dried them boyl them in water and salt three tymes changing each boyling half an houre the first water some the is salter then the other two then put them out on a cleane cloth the bottoms downwarde let them be cold the pickle vinegar & white wine a small onyon soack with cloves some whole peppe a blade of mace half a nutmeg cut into peeces three or 4 little bits of ginger a few bay leave when tis cold put into it the mushrooms and keepe them for your use shake them somtimes if the ~~over~~ grooves black or some strong take it out and if the mushrooms stay in brine give them on boyle as before after ~~with~~ wash in water and salt putting them in new pickle



(267)

## To Pickle Cucumbers

Take a hundred of cucumbers and a gallon of vinegar put your cucumbers into a pott with a nutmeg cut and a few cloves red white pepper and long pepper with some slices of ginger sliced and some dill and fenell then boyl your vinegar and pour it on them scalding hot then cover them up very close for 7 day and then take your pickle and boyl it againe and when it boyls put in your cucumbers and just boyl them and then they will look green then take them out up and lay them apart to coole and let your pickle be cold before you put them together a glass is best to keepe them in

## To pott neats tongues

Take a neats tongue salt is white Peter salt and bay salt mixed together and when tis pretty well salted boyl it till you can strip the skin of then slice it pretty thin and ~~it~~ season it with nutmeg and pepper and salt and put the in into the oven with some butter bake it till it be very tender and as soon as you take it out of the oven put it into a fine pott closely stoppe so secure to the tabl and put a little butter upon it and set it in the oven till the butter melts and when it is cold secure it to the tabl



Mrs Poters

To make a Tancey

(37)

Leave out half  
Take 24 Eggs whites and yolkes beate and  
strayne them then take a quart of a pint of  
creame and a little more tow spoonfull of  
maples bisket grated one large spoonfull of  
fine flower a little sugar and nutmeg as  
much of juce of spinage as will make it  
looke greene put all these ingredients into a  
skillets over a gentle fier and stir it about  
untill it is incorporated then put it into a  
flat bottomed dish of the bignesse of your  
Tancey you designe it to make then put it on  
a chaffin dish with a moderat fier and cover  
it over with a py plate and when tis ready  
turn it over upon the plate and so serve it up

Mrs Bland To make a very good cake

Dry a pound of very fine flower in an  
oven and beate it very fine blanch one  
pound & a quarter of almonds beat them  
very fine putting in now and then a little  
rose water to keepe them from oiling rub  
them in the flower straine in a pound and  
a quarter of Citron third fine & a pound  
of currants take a wine quart of creame  
ready to boil then take it off the fire and  
slice in tow pound of butter & half fresh  
butter it must be stirr'd till it be melted  
then take 24 eggs whip them well with  
more then half a pint of Ale yeast & three  
nutmegs 2 rices of ginger & a quarter of



(38)

an ounce of mace one stick of cinnamon  
beate very fine 6 ounces of sugar  
when all is mingled put in the butter  
and cream on one side ~~put~~ and the  
the eggs and yeast on the other so  
wet & show and set it before a good  
fire a rising half an hour or more  
when the oven is hot put it into the  
hoop well buttered and set it in it will  
require 2 hours baking whip up 4 whites  
of eggs into a snow and beat them with  
Double refined sugar fine sifted till it  
grows pretty stiff when the cake is a  
enough ice it thick.

### To make a Fricasay of eel<sup>22</sup>

Take your eel and cut them into small  
peices about 2 or 3 inches long flour  
them very well then take half a pound  
of sweet butter and put it into your pan  
and melt it untill it be black then put  
in your eel & fry them untill they be  
brown then pour out the butter & clear  
from them then take grace of a brown  
clouer and put it into the eel in the pan  
as much as will cover them then take  
six cloues four anchoues & three shallots  
and a bunch of sweet herbs mince all  
these together and put them to your  
eels in the pan & let them stew together



with a little whole pepper will half (39)  
of the grave be served away then take  
the yolkes of six new layd eggs beat them  
well in a porringer with some claret  
wine and a nutmeg grated or cut  
small and the juice of a lemon and  
some salt then put it into your frying  
pan to the edge and be sure to keepe  
the pan shaking till it boyle thick  
then take it and put it into your dish  
with tippets about your dish and some  
partly fried very greene and crispe  
about your dish in heapes and lay  
slices of lemon upon the edges and  
brim of the dish to leave it up very hot

#### An Oatmeal pudding.

Of Oats decorticated take two pound  
And of new milk enough y<sup>e</sup> same to drown  
Of raisons of y<sup>e</sup> Sun Ston'd ounces eight  
Of currance cleanly pick't an equal wright  
Of suet finely shred a pound at least  
And six eggs newly taken from y<sup>e</sup> nest  
Season this mixture well with salt & spice  
& will make a pudding better far than rice  
And of it you may freely food like farmer  
For this receipt was Hon<sup>or</sup> Dr Harmer.

probatum est.



## To make a Cake

Take 5 p<sup>d</sup> of flower, 6 p<sup>d</sup> of Currans, a quarter of a p<sup>d</sup> of fine Sugar, Annamom, Cloves & mace & nutmeg of each half a quarter of an ounce beat, first mix y<sup>e</sup> Currance sugar & spice w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> flower, then take a pint & half of yeast, 20 yolks & 8 whites, beat your eggs & yeast together half an hour, then take a quart of Cream or milk, make it ready to boyl, then take a p<sup>d</sup> & half of Butter & slice into it, when it is melted, temper your Cake putting in all together, than slice in as much Orange & Lemmon peel & Citron as you please, put it into your hoop, & set it into a quick Oven, & let it stand an hour & a quarter without touching y<sup>e</sup> oven.

To Ice it take a p<sup>d</sup> of fine sugar & sift it, take y<sup>e</sup> whites of two Eggs put therein a spoonfull of Rosenater, beat y<sup>e</sup> eggs well & skim off y<sup>e</sup> froth, & put it to your sugar, then beat it an hour or more, it must be as thick as you can well stir it. before your Cake is cold lay it on with a feather, & strow a few Carroway comfits & stick some sugar Almonds & some slices of Cardied sweetmeats on y<sup>e</sup> Iceing, if you would have y<sup>e</sup> Iceing stick fast on, lay a little Gum-dragon in water & beat it in with y<sup>e</sup> iceing, set your Cake in a warm room till it is dry.



To make Aqua-mirabilis.

(41)

Take Galengale, Cubebs, Cardamum seeds, Mellilot-flowers, Cloves, Mace, nutmegs, Ginger, Cinnamon of each 2 drams, bruise small, Celadine, Spearmint, Balm, of each two handfulls, half an handfull of Harts tongue Shred small, Strong Angelica Water a quart, y<sup>e</sup> best sack & y<sup>e</sup> strongest Whitewine of each a Gallon, put altogether, let it stand 24 hours, then put it into a Limbeck & put in 3 quarts of fair water, then past up y<sup>e</sup> Limbeck & distill it quick: then take a pound & half of Loaf Sugar & boyl it in a pint of the smallest of y<sup>e</sup> water, skim it & mix it altogether.

To Make Elder-Wine.

Take 5 Gallons of water, & to that quantity 20 pound of Maliga Raisins, cut very small, boyl it an hour then pour it hot on the Raisins, let it stand cover'd 10 days, stirring it every day; then take 5 pints of y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Elder-berries, and dissolve in it a pound of fine sugar; then let it be cold put it into y<sup>e</sup> other stirring it very well, then tun it up in a vessel stop'd close, let it stand in a warm place, & in six weeks time it will be ready to bottle.

To Make a Milkwater

Take 5 handfulls of Carduus, 3 of Dragons, 3 of mint, 3 of wormwood, 3 of rue, 3 of balm, shred them & put them in a Gallon or 6 quarts of new milk, steep them all night, the next morning still it with a soft fire.



42)

## To make red Cherry-Wine

To fill a vessel of 10 Gallons, take 200<sup>p</sup> of Cherries when your cherries are stor'd & stamp'd & press'd to every Gallon of Juice put a pound of Good white sugar. Run it up as you doe syder, & let it stand 3 months before you draw it off, then bottle it off & put in every bottle a good lump of sugar. Let your cherries be full ripe, & after they are bruise'd & stamp'd, let 'em stand 4 houres in a tub before you press 'em. After you have press'd your cherries wet that which remains of them with fair water, if you please you may add a quantity of fresh cherries & let it stand 24 houres & so press 'em again adding sugar to 'em, it makes a fine small wine, which you may bottle off in a month or six weeks.

## To make Sage-Wine.

Take 12<sup>p</sup> of Maliga Raisins, 12 wine quarts of water, & about a Gallon or more of Sage shred, boyl the water & when it is cold put them in a vessel together let it stand 8 dayes close cover'd, stirring it once every day breaking y<sup>e</sup> fruit with your hands, then strain it out & put it into a little Barrell, & let it stand 4 or 5 weeks till it be clear, then Bottle it up.

you may boyle more water & put upon y<sup>e</sup> Ingredients, a little more than to wet the and at 4 dayes end squeeze it out.



## Cold Snayl Water.

Take about 100 or 120 great Snayles that have shells, you must not gather them by y<sup>e</sup> water in fedge, but in a garden or dry place, wash them dean & crack the shells, & pick y<sup>e</sup> shells away, then take a pint of great Earthworms, cut short or slit that the Earth may come out of them, wash them dean, & put them & y<sup>e</sup> snayles into a Gallon of new Red cowes milk, <sup>or boyl, only the snayles & still the worm</sup> let them boyl <sup>saye</sup> about half an hour, then put to it Coltsfoot, Ierusalem Cowslip, hartstongue & Alehoof, of each a little handfull, an handfull & half of Spearmint, so distill it w<sup>th</sup> a pretty hot fire, put about 2 ounces of white-sugar-candy into y<sup>e</sup> bottles & let it drop upon it: the still will yeld about 2 quarts of water, it is best to mingle y<sup>e</sup> water altogether, you must open y<sup>e</sup> still & stirr y<sup>e</sup> things several times. Drink 4 spoonfuls at a time morning & Evening.

## To order Cyder.

When your Apples have layn some time after they are gathered, stamp & grind them, & w<sup>h</sup> you have press'd out y<sup>e</sup> juyce, put it into an open tub for 3 or 4 days cover'd w<sup>th</sup> a cloth, then draw it off & put it into a vessell stopping it very well for a fortnight or 3 weeks or a month, if it does not work, but if it does you must draw it off sooner, & have ready to fine it 2 ounces of Eisinglasp or 3 if it be very foul, being steep'd in a pipkin set all night in y<sup>e</sup> Embers, put it to your cyder that you draw'd from y<sup>e</sup> Lee, stop your vessel close so let it stand 24 houres, & then by a peg see if it be fine, & when you perceive



44) or if you draw it off make half a pint of mustard with sack put it  
into a bag hang it in the vessel & pour this in a pint of sack  
or if you draw it off again, & so stop it close and bottle.

it in a month or six weeks: instead of Isinglass you may  
when you draw it off put in a quart of wheat a bottle of Brandy or the  
spirit drawn from To make Plague Water, apples & rind of Sugar candy  
dissolved in water cover the fire & when cold put in this quantity to halt an hour  
head Take Rue, Agrimony, Wormwood, Celandine,

Sage, balm, mugwort, tormentile, Dragons, Scorditt,  
pimpernell, featherfew, burnet, sorrel, Century,  
fumitory, Marigold flowers, Tansy-flowers, cowslip flowers,  
Carduus Benedictus, Angelica of each half a pound,  
Rosemary a pound, y<sup>e</sup> roots of Masterwort, Piony,  
Burdock of each half a pound; Scorzonera root or  
Leaf or both 4 ounces, Serpentina Virginia.  
2 ounces, goats rue 4 handfuls, a little of y<sup>e</sup> root of  
Elecampane; shred all these together, then mix w<sup>th</sup>  
them Oriander, Annyseeds, Cardamums & Caronays,  
of each an ounce bruise, soak all these in 6 quarts  
of y<sup>e</sup> best Brandy 3 days stirring it well twice a day,  
then still it in a Limbeck, & put into y<sup>e</sup> stilling of  
it a Gallon of fair water; put in when you give it  
(according as y<sup>e</sup> Distemper viz: in violent diseases a  
little Treacle or Methridate, when it is stilld put in  
half an ounce of saffron bound up in a ragg, w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> mixing,  
& a po of Sugar, keep a bottle of the strongest by it self  
& mix y<sup>e</sup> rest, it will procure a sweat if it be given  
warm.



To Make Cowslip Wine.

To every Gallon of water <sup>take 2 p<sup>d</sup> of sugar</sup> & boyl it an hour & skim it, then set it a cooling, & put a little yeast to it, & let it stand till it has a white head, then put it into a vessel, & w<sup>th</sup> it to every Gallon of Liquor a Gallon of Cowslips pickt Clean from all y<sup>e</sup> green, to every Gallon 2 or 3 Lemons y<sup>e</sup> juyce & y<sup>e</sup> outside of y<sup>e</sup> Peel, then stop it up & let it stand 3 weeks & then bottle it, & when you draw it off put in some Ale out of a Barrel, w<sup>ch</sup> will be Excellent Cowslip Ale.

To make Cowslip primrose or Gillyflower Wine.

To Every Gallon of water take 2 p<sup>d</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> best powder sugar boyl it an hour & skim it, & so set it a cooling to every Gallon of Liquor an ounce & half of Syrup of Citron or Lemon & to 10 Gallons 2 spoonfulls of Ale yeast beaten with the Syrup & put together a working 2 dayes & in y<sup>e</sup> working put in y<sup>e</sup> flowers being stamp'd to 10 Gallons you must put in half a bushel of Cowslip or primrose flowers, or a peck of Gillyflowers, put in 2 Lemons rinds & all cut a pottle of Whitewine put all these in y<sup>e</sup> working together & when it hath stood a month or 6 weeks bottle it up putting in a lump of Sugar into Every bottle.

To Make Elder-berry water

Take your berries when they are full ripe, pick y<sup>m</sup> clean & break them with your hands to two bushels of berries take 2 quarts of water & half a pint of y<sup>e</sup> newest burn you can get & put it into y<sup>e</sup> berries & stirr it well together, let it stand nine days stirring it every day and then draw it off in a Limbeck & put some sugar into the bottles.



## To Make Mead

Take 10 gallons of water & put in as much honey as will make it strong enough to bear an egg, hang it over y<sup>e</sup> fire & boyl it an hour & skim it w<sup>th</sup> an handfull of sweet-majoram in it, then take a quarter of an ounce of Cinnamon & a quarter of an ounce of Ginger, & a good large nutmeg, & put it into a tubb & pour the liquor hot upon it & cover it up close, & when it is almost cold put a good spoonfull of Ale-yeast to it, so let it stand 2 or 3 dayes, then tun it up, & take the spice at y<sup>e</sup> bottom of y<sup>e</sup> tub & tye it in a bag & hang it in y<sup>e</sup> vessel, in a month or 6 weeks time it will be fine & ready to bottle.

## To Make wine of Currans

Take to a Gallon of water 4 p<sup>d</sup> of sugar boyl it together & skim it very well, then put to it a Gallon of fruit being first well pickt & bruisd, when it is cold put a little Ale-yeast to it cover it very close, let it stand 24 houres then strain it & Barrel it.

## To make an Egg Dye

Take 30 or 40 eggs, boyl them hard & blanch them, & mine them fine, then take a  $\frac{1}{2}$  of an ounce of Cinnamon, a nutmeg grated, & as much salt as nutmeg, a p<sup>d</sup> of Currants & as much beef suet as egg shred fine, bake it an hour & put in a whitewine Caudle when you serve it.

## To make A Calves foot Dye

Take A Large Cow-heel, pick out y<sup>e</sup> meat very clean, shred it small with as much beef Suet, season it w<sup>th</sup> cloves & mace and a little salt, & a Candied orange peel, A Quarter of a pound of sugar, & a p<sup>d</sup> of Raisins, & a p<sup>d</sup> of Currans, make your Puff past w<sup>th</sup> 2 p<sup>d</sup> of flower, 1 p<sup>d</sup> of butter, lay a sheet of past in y<sup>e</sup> bottom of your dish, w<sup>th</sup> some pudding crust, when it comes out of y<sup>e</sup> oven put in a Caudle over: A  $\frac{1}{2}$  of a pint of Whitew: A  $\frac{1}{4}$  of sack, sweeten it w<sup>th</sup> sugar, heat it & stir in  $\frac{1}{4}$  of butter.



To make an Eele Pye.

47

Take 6 Eeles skin them & cut them in Pieces as long as your Finger, then take a  $\frac{1}{4}$  of Pepper, as much cloves & mace & 3 times as much salt, 2 a p<sup>d</sup> of Butter, you may put in a  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Currants, with a spoonfull of sweet Herbs shred fine

To Make october

To an Hogshead of beer take 10 bushels of malt, take 2 large tubs, meash 6 bushels in one tub, & when it has stood an hour & 2, let it run, & meash it y<sup>e</sup> second time let that run & put it upon y<sup>e</sup> 4 bushels in y<sup>e</sup> other tub, let it stand 2 hours, then boyl it all with 4 p<sup>d</sup> of hops an hour & 2, meash again y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> time with cold Water, upon y<sup>e</sup> 6 bushels let that run, & again upon y<sup>e</sup> 4 bushels this will make good Ale

To Dolt Beef.

Take a reering of Beef, peeling off all the skin & sinners then slit it 3 pieces, putting y<sup>e</sup> fat piece in y<sup>e</sup> middle, then beat it with an Iron Pestle, then salt it with 3 ounces of Salt peter & two little handfulls of common salt, mixing y<sup>m</sup> well together, let it lye 4 dayes turning it twice a day, then beat it again & lard it with a pound of y<sup>e</sup> fat of Bacon, then season it with a quarter of an ounce of mace, 2 a  $\frac{1}{4}$  of cloves, & 2 an ounce of white peper, mixing y<sup>e</sup> spice with a little salt, then put it into a pot, putting on y<sup>e</sup> top of it 2 a p<sup>d</sup> of Butter, & past it close laying 2 or 3 sticks cross y<sup>e</sup> pot, then bake it with brown bread, then take y<sup>e</sup> meat out of y<sup>e</sup> pot, skimming off y<sup>e</sup> butter from y<sup>e</sup> Gravy, put it into what pots you please, pressing it down with your hands put y<sup>e</sup> butter upon y<sup>e</sup> meat, let it stand till the next day and cover your Pots with melted butter.

To Pickle Onions

Take your small white onions, peel them & boyl them in water, salt, strain & dry them in a cloth, then let the Vinegar & Spice lye them down in a Pot close with a wet bladder & leather thus done at other Pickles -



## To Pott an Hare

Bone y<sup>e</sup> Hare, take out all y<sup>e</sup> strings & sinews, take nigh a pound of y<sup>e</sup> fat of Bacon, & mince both y<sup>e</sup> hare & bacon pretty small, then take nutmeg & pepper cloves & mace & salt, wherewith season it pretty high, than put it into a pot & thrust it down with your hands as close as you can, put some butter upon it to bake it with, tie it up close with brown Paper, & bake it with your bread; when it comes out of y<sup>e</sup> oven, put a flat trencher or any board that will goe into y<sup>e</sup> pot, & press it down & pour out all y<sup>e</sup> Liquor & Gravy (repeating it 2 or 3 times, & before it be quite cold melt butter in a saucepan as much as will cover it.

## To Pott Neats tongues

Salt your tongues with common salt, when they have layn 4 or 5 dayes that y<sup>e</sup> blood, that y<sup>e</sup> blood be soaked out of them, put away y<sup>e</sup> brine & salt them with Salt-Peter, rub it well on each side your tongues, & throw common salt thick over it, turning them every 2 or 3 dayes, to 6 tongues take 2 a p<sup>d</sup> of Salt-Peter, use 2 of it first, & the rest a week after, let them lye 3 weeks in this preparation, then boyle them till they be fitt to peel, then season them whilst hot, with a Quarter of an ounce of Pepper an ounce of Cloves, 2 an ounce of mace beaten fine together, let them lye all night, y<sup>e</sup> next day bake them with your brown bread, put in 9 or 10 p<sup>d</sup> of butter into your Pott, when baked pour out your butter, put away y<sup>e</sup> Gravy, put y<sup>e</sup> butter in again, with an Addition to Cover them,

## To make Catchup.

Take a quantity of the Largest mushrooms you can get, & cut them in pieces into an earthen pan & strow a good handfull of Salt on them & so more mushrooms & more salt & let them stand till the next day or longer. then boyl <sup>pour off the liquor</sup> ~~all together~~ about a quarter of an hour & strain the liquor out, let it stand & settle till the next day, then pour off the cleare & boyl it up with all the



To Drott Venison

Take y<sup>e</sup> Venison & bone it & skin it very well, then beat it very well with a rolling pin, then put it into a rbean cloth & put it into a press; if it is bloody you must shift y<sup>e</sup> cloth once or twice, then take it & season it with salt & nutmeg & pepper, as much Nutmeg as pepper then put it into a pot & thrust it very hard, put y<sup>e</sup> fat into y<sup>e</sup> midst of y<sup>e</sup> Venison in rows, & strow some whole pepper upon it, then fill y<sup>e</sup> pot as full as you can with butter rolled in a little salt: bake it with bread, with some brown past upon y<sup>e</sup> top, when it comes out of y<sup>e</sup> oven, pour out y<sup>e</sup> Butter out of y<sup>e</sup> pott, as clean as you can & set a weight upon your venison till it is cold; then take your Venison out of y<sup>e</sup> pot & pour out all y<sup>e</sup> Gravy, that is on y<sup>e</sup> bottom of y<sup>e</sup> pott, & scrape y<sup>e</sup> Venison very clean, put your venison in again & melt y<sup>e</sup> Afores<sup>d</sup> Butter, & add some more to it, & pour it upon y<sup>e</sup> Venison.

To salt an English Ham.

Take a leg of y<sup>e</sup> kindest pork, & cutt it in y<sup>e</sup> shape of a Westphalia Ham, take your Ham & wash it in water, let it lye a while for y<sup>e</sup> water to run away of it, then take bay salt & other salt with it & salt it very, if you have any brine put it into it, as soon as it is salted, & so keep it cover'd with brine about a fortnight or 3 weeks, according as your Ham is in thickness. Then Hang it up in y<sup>e</sup> chimney & at first kindle some wet straw under it for an Hour.

To force a Leg of Mutton

Cut out the Meat & take y<sup>e</sup> weight of it in Beef suet, shred it as small as you can, then season it with a little pepper & salt, a little cloves & mace & nutmeg, & a little Lemon peel, a handfull of grated bread; then put in 4 eggs leave out two of the whites, then work it up like a past, & put it into y<sup>e</sup> skin again, & sow on y<sup>e</sup> skiv of a Breast of mutton, or any other skin upon it.



## How to Collar Eele

Take a large Eele, slit it down y<sup>e</sup> back & make it cleane, then take 4 sprigs of Thyme, as much of sweet Marjoram and parsley & mince them fine. a nutmeg grated as much beaten pepper & twice as much salt as both of them, then mix altogether & lay it over your Eele, so rowl it up fast & tye it close as you can, w<sup>th</sup> a cloth & tape & boyl it in one part Vinegar & 3 parts water, & 6 sprigs of y<sup>e</sup> afores<sup>d</sup> herbs, 2 blades of mace & a quarter of a spoonfull of whole pepper. & 2 spoonfulls of salt, when it is boyled very tender take it out & when it is cold put in one part in 4 of Vinegar, put it in again & keep it.

## To Hash a Calves Head.

When y<sup>e</sup> Calves head is half boyled, cut one side in small peices & put it in a stewpan, with 2 Ladlefulls of strong broth & a pint of white wine, 20 forc<sup>t</sup> meat balls 3 shallots 2 Anchovies a pint of oysters, a little pepper, salt, mace & nutmeg & a bunch of sweet herbs, a little lemon peel shred small, let it stew together a quarter of an hour, then shake in a little flower; then take y<sup>e</sup> brains & beat them with y<sup>e</sup> yolks of 2 eggs. & season it with cloves, mace, pepper & salt & a little grated bread, then fry it in little fritters brown, cut y<sup>e</sup> tongue in slices & dip it in y<sup>e</sup> batter made with y<sup>e</sup> yolks of Eggs & flower & fry it brown, fry half a p<sup>d</sup> of Bacon cut in thin slices, y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> side of the Head that is whole, & slash it with a knife. & season it with a little salt, pepper, mace & nutmeg, wash it over with y<sup>e</sup> yolk of an egg, fry it brown & lay it in y<sup>e</sup> middle of your dish, & serve it on sippets & lay round the tongue. & fritters & bacon & balls, & garnish y<sup>e</sup> dish w<sup>th</sup> Lemon oysters & Barberries.

+ & pepper & mace, & let it stand to settle pour it off from the lee & bottle it & cork it close for use. A Spoonfull or two of it does well in any savory sauce



To make Ginger bread

Into a gallon of ~~if finest~~ of  $\frac{1}{2}$  finest flower, put 3 ounces  $\frac{1}{2}$  of beaten ginger, mix it well with your hands in the flower together with half a spoonfull of white pepper finely beaten & one grated nutmeg 20 cloves, 2 large blades of mace, also finely beaten, mix also with  $\frac{1}{2}$  flower 2 ounces of Coriander seeds & 2 ounces of Caraway seeds (both these seeds whole) a quarter of an ounce of Cardamum seeds husked & grossly beaten; mix all these together in a pretty deep pan. make an hole in the middle of the flower with your hand, then stir in 6 pound  $\frac{1}{2}$  of the best Treacle, keep it stirring round till  $\frac{1}{2}$  Treacle is all mixt well amongst the flower, then work it well with your hands kneading & pulling it in peices several times, till it becomes a fine past as stiff as can be made, but so as not to let any part of it remain white. make it into cakes of what size you please & bake it accordingly. you may to this add sweetmeats at pleasure, but they are apt to make the Ginger bread cleave & rise in  $\frac{1}{2}$  baking, which may be closed again by laying any smooth heavy thing upon it, when taken hot out of the oven.

To make  $\frac{1}{2}$  grounds of fish Sauce

Take  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pint of whitewine vinegar 12 Anchoves, 4 blades of mace, 6 cloves, a small race of ginger, cut into 2 peices, a small nutmeg cut into 4 peices, 18 corns of white pepper, boyl all these together till  $\frac{1}{2}$  Anchoves are dissolved, then put in a pint of claret boyl altogether till it wasts to a pint in the whole. then strain it but not thro too fine a sieve, & bottle it up for use.

To make sauce for fish.

Take 2 Anchoves & 2 shallots, 2 sprigs of Thyme & a little Horseradish scraped, a little nutmeg grated,  $\frac{1}{2}$  inside of a Lemon cut small, &  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pint of Gravy or claret & a pint of Oysters or shrimps, let all these boyl for 2 minutes, then boyl up a pound of Butter in it more or less according as your fish is & so of  $\frac{1}{2}$  rest of  $\frac{1}{2}$  things



262  
To dress a Dish of Trouts.

Put them into as much Water as will cover them, with some salt, Horseradish, Thyme and sweet Marjoram, so soon as y<sup>e</sup> Trouts boyl, take y<sup>m</sup> out & lay them upon a plate for half a Qu<sup>ter</sup> of an hour, then put 'em in again let them boyl till you find they are enough; for your sauce, Take  $\frac{1}{2}$  a Qu<sup>ter</sup> of a pint of wine, with one or 2 Anchoves, some Horseradish, Thyme, Marjoram, a shallot, Orange-peel, a very little Cloves, mace & nutmeg, let it stew for some time, y<sup>n</sup> pour off your Liqueur from your herbs & boyl up your butter in that Liqueur, then shred some Capers with a little Orange peel nutmeg & shallot very fine & season it with vinegar to your Palate, Garnish it with Lemon & Orange.

To Stew a Carp.

Take a Carp & scale it, being well cleansed & Dryed in a Clean cloth, then slit it & fry it in Clarified butter, being finely fryed, put it in a Deep Dish, with 2 or 3 spoonfulls of Claret Wine, Grated nutmeg, a bad<sup>e</sup> or 2 of mace, salt, 3 or 4 slices of an Orange, some sweet butter, set it on a chaff: indish of coals, cover it close & stew it up quick, turn it, & being very well stewed, dish it on Toppets, run it over with y<sup>e</sup> sauce it was stewed in, y<sup>e</sup> spice beaten, Butter, & y<sup>e</sup> slices of a fresh Orange, Garnish y<sup>e</sup> Dish with dry Manchet grated & sifted.  
This way you may Stew any Good fish as soles, Lobsters, Prawns, oysters & Cockles.



53

To make An Orange Pudding.

make your Past cold with 2 eggs &  $\frac{1}{2}$  a p<sup>d</sup> of Butter, to 3 pints of flower, roll it pretty thin & lay a sheet of Past in y<sup>e</sup> bottom of a deep Dish; Take the yolks of 15 eggs, beat y<sup>m</sup> very well, a nutmeg grated, &  $\frac{1}{2}$  a Quarter of a pint of Sack, A pound of Butter melted to oyl, half a p<sup>d</sup> of Sugar, when the butter is almost cold, stirr altogether into y<sup>e</sup> Dish, then slice a Candied Orange-peel thin & lay on the top & the bottom, then lay a sheet of thin Past over it, less than an hour will bake it.

To make a Rice Pudding.

Take half a pound of Rice, wash it & boyl it till it is tender, then put in some marrow & half a p<sup>d</sup> of butter. Beat nine eggs with some sugar leaving out half y<sup>e</sup> whites you may put in a little Rose water & mind a little beef suet very small, & bake it putting in y<sup>e</sup> bottom of your Dish, prefervd Damfins, cherries & Rasps.

A Rice Pudding

Take  $\frac{1}{2}$  a p<sup>d</sup> of Rice boyl it tender in a Quart of milk melt in it  $\frac{1}{2}$  a p<sup>d</sup> of butter, grate in a penny loaf,  $\frac{1}{2}$  a nutmeg a q<sup>t</sup> of a pint of Sack, sweeten it & and bake it altogether, butter a dish & bake it an hour.

To make an Oatmeal Pudding

Take  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pint of Oatmeal, just break it put into a Quart of milk & boyl it till y<sup>e</sup> spoon will stand in it & keep stirring it all the while, then stirr in half a p<sup>d</sup> of Butter, put in 8 eggs leaving out 3 whites, grate in a roll, sweeten it to your tast, butter a Dish & lay sweetmeats in y<sup>e</sup> bottom of what sort you please, then pour in your pudding, & stick y<sup>e</sup> marrow of 2 bones & some blanch'd Almonds, bake it an hour



### To make a Marrow Pudding

Take the marrow of 2 or 3 bones, pickt out in as big pieces as you can, the take a penny loaf & cut it in very thin slices & lay in y<sup>e</sup> Dish a layn of white bread & a layn of marrow, with mace Citron, Lemon peel, Currants sun Raison & Dates, then cover it with bread & marrow as before till your Dish is full, then take a Quart of Cream with 8 eggs half y<sup>e</sup> whites & beat them well with 2 spoonfulls of Rosewater, with sugar enough to sweeten it & a little salt, then pour in your dish put some past round it & bake it.

### To make Norfolk Dumplings

Take 4 or 6 eggs beat them well & a little flower some beef suet shred very fine & some currants temper them with Cream pretty stiff, put them in with a spoon & ~~boyl~~ <sup>boyl</sup> them ~~in~~ <sup>in</sup> skim milk.

### To make a Doz: of New College Puddings

Take a stale penny loaf & grate it, then wash half a pd of Currants, & pick them very clean, half a pound of fresh Beef suet, minced very small, put altogether with a spoonfull or 2 of Cream & as much cloves & mace as you think fit, with a little sack, & 4 eggs, work it up into a past & rowl 'em up like a sausage, but something larger, butter your stewpan or Dish that you bake y<sup>m</sup> in, & set them over a gentle charcoal fire, & let 'em bake gently till they are brown every where, put them in a dean Dish, & let your sauce be sack butter & sugar.



## To make Black Puddings

Take your blood when it is warm & put in some salt, let your oatmeal steep in milk all night, put y<sup>e</sup> blood to it y<sup>e</sup> next day, shred some herbs fine & put in, as ~~Rosemary~~<sup>leeks</sup>, savory, Pennyroyal, thyme, fennel, & parsley, & what other you please, then beat 4 or 5 eggs season it with cloves, mace & Pepper, put good store of hogs lard in & mince it not too small. <sup>Sheet</sup> ~~hogs~~ <sup>fruit</sup> ~~small~~

A Cake without eggs.

To a peck & pound of Currants, A Quart of Ale yest some spice & salt according to your Discretion,  $\frac{1}{2}$  a p<sup>d</sup> of sugar, & a p<sup>d</sup> &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Butter, you must not wet it till you are just agoing to put it into your Oven.

## Seed Cakes

Take 4<sup>th</sup> of flower, a pint of light yeast & make it into dough with warm milk as you doe in a chet, y<sup>e</sup> let it rise by y<sup>e</sup> fire a quarter of an hour, then with your hand work in a pound of Butter, then knead in a p<sup>d</sup> &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Caraway Comfits: butter your Patty pans & fill 'em half full & put 'em in a quick Oven, Half an hour will bake 'em

## To make Syrrap of Violets

Take 3 ounces of fine sugar to one ounce of violets, beat altogether in a stone Mortar (as for Conserve of Roses) & when finely beaten, put it over the fire in a Skillet & let it melt; Then strain & bottle it, But let it not boyl at all.



## To Pickle Mushrooms.

Gather them in the morning, about y<sup>e</sup> bigness of a button; cut off the stalks, & wash them clean in water; Then put them in as much milk & water as will cover them, so let them simmer over y<sup>e</sup> fire till the scum rises up. Then strain them thro' a Sieve, & put them in water, so wipe them & dry them <sup>& put them in water & salt</sup> with flannel, then let them stand 3 or 4 hours.

Take a quart of vinegar, & half a pint of white wine, a little salt, boyl them & make a pickle; Let it stand till it is cold then put your Mushrooms in, put to 'em, cloves mace, ~~Pepper~~ & Jamaica Peper; all whole, stop it close that the air doe not come to them.

## To Pickle Cucumbers.

Make the brine of water & salt, boyl it & put y<sup>e</sup> Cucumbers in whilst it is hot, & so let 'em continue stifled up 12 hours, but wash 'em before you put 'em in. Then take them out & drein them in a Cullender & let them be dryed well in a cloth. Take vinegar, salt, long Peper, Cloves & mace, Horseradish & Dill, Let all these boyl together a pretty while, then put in your Cucumbers & let them boyl up once Quick, so put them in the Pot they are to be kept in, & stife them till they be cold, & then cover them with Leather.



## To Pickle Walnuts

57

Take green Walnuts before y<sup>e</sup> shell be hard, and put them into a great quantity of Water & let them simmer till they are ready to boyl. Then shift them into y<sup>e</sup> hot waters, & keep them boyling softly till they be tender & their bitternefs gone. Then take them out and wipe them and put them into a pot. To doe the Pickle

Take Whitewine vinegar & water of each a like Quantity. put in nutmeg, cloves, mace, ginger, Peper, rine of Lemon heads of Garlick, a good Quantity of salt, with a Bundle of Herbs, a little sweet Bryar, an Handfull of Bay leaves, Boyl these till the Pickle tast well of the Ingredients.

## Sauce for Boyld Chicken

Take some of the Liguour they are boyled in, a little whitewine a little vinegar, sliced an Anchore a slice or two of Lemon Peel & all, an hard eggs A sprig of Thyme, marjoram & Parsley very small, put into the liquor & boyl it up with Butter, so serve up garnish'd with Lemon & Barberries.

## To make Plum-porridge

Take a shin of Beef & boyl it in a pot with three Gallons of Water, & when it has boyled 2 hours, put into a p<sup>d</sup> of Currants, a p<sup>d</sup> of sun Raisins A pound of munes, 2 large nutmegs quartered, then let it boyl an hour, then put in as much fruit as before & let it boyl half an hour, & then thicken it with grated Bread & let it boyl half an hour longer, but you must keep stirring it else it will burn to the pot then take a pint of Muscaine, & p<sup>d</sup> & half of sugar, A Quarter of an ounce of



Mace & half a quarter of an ounce of Cinamon,  
mix these & put it in, & as soon as it boyls take it off.

### To make Lemon Water

Take y<sup>e</sup> rinds of 12 Lemons pared very thin &  
steep them 24 hours in 2 quarts of Brandy, then  
take 2 quarts of water, boyl it & when it is cold  
dissolve in it 3 quarters of a pd of fine sugar  
mix it together & let it run thro' a jelly bag w<sup>th</sup>  
a sprig of Rosemary in it, & afterwards thro' grey  
Paper into your bottles, if you please you may  
Grind 2 grains of musk & put in y<sup>e</sup> bottles.

### To bake Herrings.

Take 30 Herrings, cut off the heads & tayles scale and  
wash them clean, take out y<sup>e</sup> Roes, and season them w<sup>th</sup>  
a good handfull of salt, an ounce of Jamaica pepper whole,  
half a nutmeg, a few cloves, & a little Cinamon, & 3 or 4 bits  
of lemon peece, put them & it into a pot with 3 pints of  
wine-vinegar, tyed close and bake it with household bread, &  
it will keep all the year.

### To make White custards.

Take a pint of cream, set it on the fire with a blade of mace  
& let it boyle till you think it tastes of the mace, then take it  
off, & sweeten it to your taste, then beat the whites of 3 or 4 eggs  
to froth, till they are all thick, then put it into your cream  
& set it on the fire, & let it boyle softly, keeping it constantly  
stouring, & when it is thicker, take it off the fire & put in to it



a spoonfull of Orange flower water, or rose water, <sup>ch 59</sup> as you please, then put it into your custardishes, & when they are thoroughly cold, they are ready to be eat.

To roast an hare with the skin on.

Cleanse it very well in the inside, then take a little sweet Marjoram, & a little narrow tyme, a Nutmegg sliced, & a little Onion, work it into a piece of Butter, & sew it up very close in the Hares Belly, as it lyos at the fire bast it with water & salt till it is almost ready, then take it from the fire, & take off the skin, & bast it with butter, & froth it up for the table, for the sauce take a little claret, an Anchovy, 2 or 3 cloves, a little mace, & the gravy that is in the pan, stew it together & thicken it with a little flower.

#### A Fricassee of Rabits.

Take 'em, & cut 'em in pieces, & parboyle 'em in a little more water than will cover them, then put them into a stewing Pan with the same liquour they were boyled in, if not strong: & stew them putting in a little bunch of Thyme, & a slice of butter, then mince a little parsey, & put in, work a little butter & flower together to thicken it, then put in an anchovy together with an Onion stickt with Cloves, & some white Peppor, you may put in a little more butter in the stewing, also a spoonfull or two of white wine, or pickle of Wallnuts, & some salt.

#### To make French Bread.

Take half a pocke of flower, & a quart of new milk, with a pint of ale, barm, & salt according to your own discretion. let your milke be as warm as if it came from the cow, beat your eggs & barm together, then mix your eggs, butter, & barm together, then work up as limber as hasty pudding. let it lay an hour, then make it up into rolls, let it lay half an hour till it rise very well, then put it into the oven, and bake it halfe an hour & when it is cold raspt it.



Sauce for Mutton.

Lard your mutton w<sup>th</sup> Lemon=pool & hyme, for your sauce. Let it be gravy, claret, Anchovy, & y<sup>e</sup> Juice of a Lemon, catchop a quarter of a spoonfull: soe serve it up.

To make a marrow pudding.

Take a pony loaf or two, and cut it in the manner of dice, put to it half a pound of beef suet minced small, half a pound of raisins of the sun stoned, & sugar the marrow of two or three bones, season it with cloves, mace, nutmeg, salt, and Rose=water, then beat three or four eggs with a pint of Cream, and put it into the bread & other ingredients, & stir it softly together, that you break not the bread, nor the marrow, then put your pudding into a dish with the brim garnished with puff= past, and slices, or the top naple= biscake, & bake it. & when it is enough, stick it with Bittern, and blanched almonds, scrape on sugar & serve it up.

To make a green frigassee of chicken.

Take four chicken, and cut them in pieces, then take a good hand full of parsely scalded green, & minced small, & put it into y<sup>e</sup> yolks of 8 eggs, put to it some minced hyme, & grated nutmeg your pan being hot with clarified butter dip in your chicken, & put them into your frying pan, & when they are fryed gently on both sides put to them a little White= wine beaten up w<sup>th</sup> your yolks of eggs, & parsely scalded green, & minced small, w<sup>th</sup> grated nutmeg, anchovys, & oister liquor, & keep it shaking in the pan till it boyle, & put it into your dish on sippets garnish it w<sup>th</sup> Lemon & send it up.

A receipt for Mushrooms.

Gather your mushrooms, & pool them, then put them in salt & water, about an hour, then take them out, & drain them, then boyle them in their own water, w<sup>th</sup> a Bay= leaf, a quarter of an hour, then take them off, & put em in a Colendar: cover them up close till they be cold: then make your pickle with



white-wine-vinegar, put in mace, cloves, pepper, & nutmeg, & a bay leaf, boyle all this a quarter of an hour, with a little salt, and after they have stood a while in a pot, then put a little sallad oyl on them, & that will keep them from mothering 4 years.

My Lady. To pickle mushrooms.

Take mushrooms & peel off the outward rind & put them into fair water. wash them very clean, & boyle them in very little water, with an handfull of salt, & an Onion. then take them out and let them cool, & make a pickle for them with white-wine-vinegar, & white-wine together, put in it a little cloves, & mace, with lemon peel, boyle them in the pickle & put a little of the water to them, then let them stand & coole, & then put them up in pots.

To make a fine hash or Cut-Lips of lamb or mutton.

Take a leg of lamb or mutton, cut it in thin slices, & hack it with the back of a knife, & season them with a little salt, & nutmeg, & sweet herbs shred small. then fry them in sweet butter, & for your sauce take some white-wine, & an anchovy, & some mushrooms, & some of their liquor, & shake it up with a piece of sweet butter, & the yolke of an egg, & a whole Onion or two, in the sauce.

To make an Orange Pudding.

Take 16 eggs, beat them well with three of the whites, take a pound of sugar finely searced, & dryed, a pound of butter well melted, half a nutmeg, half a pint of sack, four ounces of Orange 2 ounces candid and two ounces wett, mince the wett very small, if dry you may slice beat the eggs well, then your sugar hot from the fire, then the nutmeg, & sack, then the orange, your butter must be hott, it must not be mixt till you be just putting of it into the oven, cover it over & under with puffpast, let the oven be pretty hot, & half an hour will bake it.



## To make a Carrett pudding,

Take halfe a pound of grated bread & halfe a pint of Scalded cream  
 poure it on your bread a pound of Carrets, well boyled & pounded fine, mix  
 these together with 8 yolks of eggs & <sup>halfe</sup> whites beaten with them, a whole  
 Nutmegg & a little mace & Syonanon beaten, halfe a pint of Jack & rose  
 water 2, or 3 ounces of preserved Orange either wet or dry mix all these  
 well together with halfe a pound of butter thick stirring of it in, cover it over  
 & under & bake it with a quick oven and  $\frac{3}{4}$  of an hour will bake it.

## To make the Snow Cream.

Take a Pint of the thickest and sweetest Cream, sweeten it to your tast  
 with sugar and Musk, then take the white of an egg, and beat it very  
 well to a froth and put it unto the Cream, then take some burthen twiggys  
 & raped white, and put your Cream in a silver-dish, and beat it with y<sup>e</sup>  
 twiggys, and when you see any froth look like Snow, take it off with a  
 Skimmer, then beat them again, then take it as before and lay it with y<sup>e</sup>  
 others and soe doe till you have filled your Dish in which you intend to  
 serve it, you must cut a crust of Mandel and dip it in y<sup>e</sup> milk that is  
 left, and stick a branch of Rose Mary in it, and put it in the middle of  
 the Snow and peck the Snow all over with some Jellies.

## To make a Cream, with a french Barly.

Take 3 Quarters of a pound of Barly, wash it and lett it stand all  
 nyght with water, in y<sup>e</sup> Morning sett two Skillets of Water to the faire  
 in one of them put your Barly, in y<sup>e</sup> other put hott Water, when your  
 Barly is boyled in one till it looks red put it into the other Skillet, and  
 soe doe till the Barly will not change the Water; then strain out the  
 Water clean and take a Quart of cream, and putt into it a Nutmegg quar-  
 tered, a little Large mace and some Sugar; then set it over the faire, and  
 when it is ready to boyl, putt in the Barly, and let it Boyle a quarter  
 of an hour, then put into it y<sup>e</sup> Yolkes of 2 or 3 eggs well beaten with  
 a little & cold Water, and then serve it in cold.



Take 2 pound of Flower, half a pound of Candied Orange  
pele, two ounces of white sugar, two ounces & half of Powder of  
Ginger the Yolkes of four eggs, six spoonfulls of Cream, and as  
much Treacle as will make it into a stiff paste. knead it well,  
and make it into little cakes & bake it in a coole oven.

## To make a Lillabubi

Fill your Lillabubi-pot half full with Sider, & good store of Sugar  
stir it well together & put in as much thick Cream, by two or 3  
spoonfulls at a time as hard as you can, as though you milke it  
in, then stir it together very softly once about, & let it stand two  
hours before you eat it for the standing makes the Curd.

## To make Gooseberry-Cream

Coddle them Green & boyle them up with sugar, being preserv'd  
put them into the cream strain'd or whole, scrape sugar on them  
and so serve them cold in boyl'd or raw cream, thus you may  
doe strawberries, raspes, or red Currants, put in raw cream whole  
or serve them w<sup>th</sup> wine & sugar without cream.

To preserve oranges & Limons that they shall have a rock  
candy on them in the syrrop.

Take y<sup>e</sup> fairest & cut them in halves, or if you will doe  
them whole, then cut a little hole in the bottorn, so that you may  
take out all the meat, lay y<sup>m</sup> in water nine days, shifting them  
twice every day, then boyl y<sup>m</sup> in several waters till a straw will  
run through them, then take to every pound of Limon or Orange a  
pound of fine sugar, and a quart of water, make your syrrop  
and let your oranges boyl a while in it, then let y<sup>m</sup> stand 5  
or six days in that syrrop, then to every pound put a pound more  
of sugar into your syrrop, & boyl your Orange till they be very clear.



67  
then take your Oranges out and boyl your syrrop almost to a candy & put to them.

To preserve oranges in Jelly.

Take the thickest rind Oranges chipp'd very thin lay them in water 3 or 4 days, shifting y<sup>m</sup> twice every day then boyl y<sup>m</sup> in several waters till you may run a straw thorough y<sup>m</sup>; then let them lay in a pan of water all night, y<sup>n</sup> dry y<sup>m</sup> gently in a cloath, y<sup>n</sup> take to every pound of Oranges a pound & half of sugar & a pint of water, make thereof a syrrop y<sup>n</sup> put in your Oranges & boyl them a little, then at y<sup>m</sup> by till y<sup>n</sup> next day, & boyl them again a little, & so doe for 4 or 5 days together; then boyl them till they are very clear, then drain y<sup>m</sup> in a sieve, then take to every pound of Orange a quarter of a pint of water (wherein still'd pippins have been boyl'd) into your syrrop, & to every quarter of a pint of that water add a quarter of a pound of fresh sugar boyl it till it will Jelly. then put your Oranges into a Plate or pot and put the Jelly over y<sup>m</sup>, you may if you please take all y<sup>e</sup> meat out of some of your Oranges at one end, & fill it w<sup>th</sup> preserved pippin, & if you put a little juice of Orange or Limon into your syrrop when it is almost boyl'd it will be very fine tasted.

To make Sugar-Lakes w<sup>th</sup> Currants

Take a pound of fine flower dryed, a pound of fine sugar a pound of butter, 3 quarters of a pound of Currants seven eggs mingle these together & put them in a little round paper scold up round & set them upon tin and bake them not in too hott an oven.



Take 3 quarters of a pound of fine flower well dried  
over a chaffing dish of coales, half a pound of loaf sugar beaten &  
sear'd, the yolks and half the whites of 3 eggs, 2 spoonfulls of thick  
cream and one spoonfull of rose-water, a few caraway & Coriander seeds  
then mix all together & roll y<sup>m</sup> out in what form you please, but first  
you must add half a quartorn of butter & beat your eggs well, the  
plates must be butter'd & lay y<sup>m</sup> in what shape you please.

To make wiggs.

Take 2 quarts of flower, rub in it half a quartorn of butter  
and put into it an halfpennyworth of caraway seeds, an half-penny- worth  
of ginger a little sugar & a little salt, put into it almost a pint of barm &  
eggs & temper it w<sup>th</sup> new milke as stiff as white bread & let it stand by  
fire half an hour to rise, then work it together again and make it up  
in wiggs & bake it in some tin thing. cut y<sup>m</sup> over y<sup>e</sup> top.

How to pickle Kidney beans or purseland stalks.

Take y<sup>e</sup> greenest & youngest of both sorts and take vineger & a little  
salt w<sup>th</sup> a spoonfull of white Pepper & large mace to a quart of either  
take a quart of Vineger and make it boyl a round or two, then take  
them up and when they are cold then put y<sup>m</sup> to y<sup>e</sup> Glasse and cover y<sup>m</sup> close.

To make sawages.

Take a pound of y<sup>e</sup> lean of the inside of y<sup>e</sup> Hog and as much of y<sup>e</sup> salt y<sup>e</sup>  
& hard of y<sup>e</sup> Hog: Mince it very fine y<sup>e</sup> take an handfull of sage & 6  
sprigs of thime & 6 of sweet Marjoram and mince all very fine y<sup>e</sup> take  
a quarter of an ounce of pepper as much cloves and mace beaten small  
and 4 times as much salt and break in 4 eggs and work all these toge-  
ther as you doe past and y<sup>e</sup> take it & rowl it like a sausage. Fry  
y<sup>m</sup> for your use.



Take y<sup>e</sup> tender part of beef 6 pound, and beat it well, take a dozen of Pidgeons, and break y<sup>e</sup> biggest bones of them, for y<sup>e</sup> beef take half an ounce of pepper, and four times as much salt so y<sup>e</sup> same to y<sup>e</sup> like quantity of Venison. but for y<sup>e</sup> pidgeons take half an ounce of pepper, and 3 times as much salt, and put y<sup>m</sup> into several potts with a pound of butter on y<sup>e</sup> top of either of y<sup>m</sup>, w<sup>th</sup> a thin sheet of past. on y<sup>e</sup> top of y<sup>m</sup>. and bake y<sup>e</sup> venison, or beef in pices as big as your two fists four hours, but your pigeon but 2 hours. y<sup>e</sup> take out all y<sup>e</sup> gravy from y<sup>m</sup>. then clean y<sup>e</sup> potts, fill it till it be all covered w<sup>th</sup> clarified butter.

#### How to make Scotch=Scallops

Take a legg of veal and cut it into thin slices and hack it w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> back of a great knife, y<sup>e</sup> lard som 2 of it w<sup>th</sup> bacon, so fry it over a quick fire but not enough, then put in half a pint of gravy or claret & half a pint of strong broth. w<sup>th</sup> two sprigs of tyme, 2 of sweet Marjoram, & 2 or 3 shallots 2 or three Anchovins. 6 slices of thin bacon, so let all these stew together half a quarter of an hour, y<sup>e</sup> beat 4 or 5 Yolkes of eggs w<sup>th</sup> 4 spoonfulls of vinegar, & grate in half a nutmeg, so y<sup>e</sup> you dish it up stir in your eggs w<sup>th</sup> a quarter of a pound of sweet butter; you may put in half a pint of oysters, and Mushrooms. Garnish it with Sippets & Limon and barberries.

#### To pickle Cucumbers

Take your girkins fresh and green, and wipe y<sup>m</sup> clean, & put y<sup>m</sup> into an earthen pott. y<sup>e</sup> take whitewine vinegar w<sup>th</sup> an handfull of dill, and an handfull of salt, and an handfull of whole



pepper, 2 or 3 races of Ginger cut in pieces, and a spoonfull of cloves, and mace, so put all this in as much liquor as will cover a gallon of Cucumbers.

### To make Hummary

Take a quart of oat-meal ground small and let it soake in water till y<sup>e</sup> next morning, then pour off y<sup>e</sup> water and put fresh water to it, let it stand till y<sup>e</sup> next day. then strain it and boyl it till it be pretty thick, take it up and pour it into a dish when it is cold cut it in square pieces and serve it in a bason with wine or milke and sugar.

### To make pancakes to be fried without Butter or Lard.

Take a pint of milk and a pint of cream, nine eggs, leave out half y<sup>e</sup> whites, and take out y<sup>e</sup> breads, beat y<sup>m</sup> well with a spoonfull or two of sack, a little sugar, and a very little sallad oyl, and nutmea grat<sup>d</sup>, beat these w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> cream and milk, then take very fine flower well dryed, and shew it in lightly by degrees, beating it all y<sup>e</sup> while, till it is about y<sup>e</sup> thickness of common pancakes, or not quite so thick, then melt half a pound of good fresh butter and pour it into the bator, and stir it all one way, and y<sup>n</sup> fry y<sup>m</sup> in a little pan; let it run very thin, y<sup>e</sup> quantity will make two dosen; it must be kept stirring till it is all fryed, for if you let it stand still y<sup>e</sup> butter will settle to y<sup>e</sup> bottom, and make it heavy.

### To pot veale.

Take a legg and a loin of Deale, cut it in little pieces, and beat it with a rooling pin, fat and all except y<sup>e</sup> kidney; season it w<sup>th</sup> cloves, mace, pepper, and salt; lay it in your pott a Laying of fat and a Laying of lean put a peice of butter on topp of your pott to keep it moist so bake it w<sup>th</sup> household bread, w<sup>n</sup> it is drawn take it out of the pott, wipe it dry & put it into y<sup>e</sup> pott again. melt butter & pour over it.



To make sauce for chicken or greengese.

Take Sorrel, pound it, strain it, and make it scalding hot, put in a little vinegar, a little sugar, a piece of butter, and have some grapes ready coddled, and put it together in y<sup>e</sup> dish to your chicken, or greese.

A sacke Posset.

To 3 pintes of new milke from y<sup>e</sup> cow take 13 eggs half a pint of sacke. let your milke boyl up, y<sup>n</sup> take it off y<sup>e</sup> fire, & let it be as cold as milke from y<sup>e</sup> cow, beat your eggs very well, and put your sacke to y<sup>m</sup>, as much sugar as will sweeten it, one Nutmeg, stirr it all together, and put it into your milke, then set it all over y<sup>e</sup> fire again, stirr it constantly till you see it begin to boyl, then take it off, pour it into a bason suddenly, put sugar upon it if you please, & lay a plate over it quickly: this is to be done half an hour before it is to be eaten.

To make Cheesecakes.

Take two gallons of milke ren it and drain it y<sup>n</sup> break y<sup>e</sup> curd through a sieve and put to it twelve eggs and 2 of y<sup>e</sup> whites and half a pound of butter rubbd in, one nutmeg gratd sweeten it to your taste, and half a pint of sacke, for y<sup>e</sup> past take 3 small handfulls of flower, one egg, half a pound of butter if you put Currants put in 3 quarters of a pound.

Seed Cakes

Take 4 pound of flower, a pint light yeast, and make it into dough with warm milke, as you doe manchet, then let it rise by y<sup>e</sup> fire a quarter of an hour, then with your hand worke in



a pound of butter, y<sup>e</sup> knead in a pound & half of caroway comfits, butter your patty pins, and fill them almost half full, and put y<sup>e</sup> in a quick oven, half an hour will bake them, remember to cut y<sup>e</sup> a cross, wash them over with melted butter, and sift a little sugar over y<sup>e</sup>, or wash y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> white of an egg, this must be done before you put y<sup>e</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> oven.

A pound and half of butter w<sup>h</sup> it is melted, temper your cake putting in all together, then slice mace, much orange and lemon peel, and Citron as you please, or none at all as you thinke fitt, put it into your hoop, and set it into a quick oven, when y<sup>e</sup> rashing is over top y<sup>e</sup> oven, and let it stand an hour and a quarter without touching y<sup>e</sup> oven, for if you open it you spoyle all. To ice it take a pound of fine sugar and sift it take y<sup>e</sup> whites of two eggs, put therein a spoonfull of rose water, beat y<sup>e</sup> eggs well and skimm of y<sup>e</sup> froth and put it to your sugar, than beat it an hour or more, it must be as thick as you can well stirr it, before your cake is cold lay it on with a feather, strew a few carroway comfits, & stick some sugar almonds, and some slices of candied sweet-meats on y<sup>e</sup> icing. if you would have y<sup>e</sup> icing stick fast on, lay a little gumdragon in water, and beat it in with y<sup>e</sup> icing. Set your cake in a warm room till it is dry.

A Brewe broyled with a pudding in the Belly, made of grated bread, Suet or Cream, Eggs herbs, Spice & Salt, Clean the gridiron well & make it hot & greafe it with a bit of fat meat lay it over gentle cools.



## To Stew Apples.

Take a Score of Golden Pippins & pare 'em very thin, & fling 'em into Cold water, then take A Quart of Spring water, & three quarters of a pound of loaf Sugar, skum it till it boyls, then put your Apples in, let 'em stew gently till they are ready then take 'em out & put 'em into a Dish, strain your Liguour upon em and Garnish them as you please, put in a little Lemon peel when you stew <sup>m</sup>.

To make the Duke of Buckingham's Pudding  
Take half a pound of Beef suet, & shred it very small, take 2 eggs, 2 spoonfulls of sugar, a quarter of a p<sup>d</sup> of Sun Raisins stoned & cut very small, 2 spoonfulls of flower, and a little nutmeg mixt together, it must boyl 4 hours.

## To make an Orange Pudding.

Take the Rine of 3 oranges, pared very thin, boyl it <sup>in</sup> water & change your water, & pound it in a marble mortar fine then take half a pound of white bread grated very fine take half a pound of sugar and half a pound of Butter, 6 eggs a little nutmeg, let it Boyl 2 hours.

## A Brown bread Pudding.

Half a p<sup>d</sup> of brown-bread grated, half a p<sup>d</sup> of Currants, half a p<sup>d</sup> of Suet, 4 Eggs a little sack & boyl it an hour. Mrs. Hartin.

## To make Ginger bread <sup>sd</sup> Mrs Kingsman.

A p<sup>d</sup> &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Treacle an ounce of Ginger, an ounce of Caraway seed, an ounce of Coriander seed, a quarter of an ounce of butter, as much sugar. Grise the seed in a mill, mix all these well up into a paste with a little water, & roll 'em thin & cut 'em into shape.



To make a Marrow Pudding.

ms speed 27

Take a Penny Loaf & 3 Naples Biskets, slice 'em as thin  
and as small as is Possible, then butter a deep Dish very  
well & strew it pretty thick over with Currants, Marrow  
& Citron cut thin, a little mace beat small & some fine  
Sugar then lay a Laying of your bread & Bisket, then  
a Laying of your Marrow, Citron, Sugar & mace &  
Currants, till your Dish is full, & Leave Currants and  
Marrow at the Top, then take half milk & half  
Cream, as much as you think as will fill your Dish.  
& to every Quart 8 Eggs half the whites, beat your  
Eggs & milk well together, pour it into your Dish,  
& let it stand a good while to soak. bake it half an hour.

Sauce for an Hare

ms speed

An Handfull of Thyme with a little Winter Savory  
2 Anchovies a small onion a pippin a Doz of Oysters just  
scalded shred all small & roll it up in half a pound of  
Butter, sow it in the Belly & when the Hare is ready  
melt near a pd of butter for sauce & mix this with it  
an Handfull of grated ~~bread~~ <sup>some pepper</sup> & nutmeg.

Take the whitest & closest Colly flower & cut them y length  
of your finger from y stalk, then boyl 'em in a cloth with  
half milk & water, dont boyl 'em tender, then take 'em out  
carefully, & fet 'em to be cold, then take the best whitewine  
vinegar, cloves mace & nutmeg cut into Quarters a little  
whole white Pepper & a Bay Leaf, so let these boyl well  
in the vinegar & let 'em lye to be cold, they milt in your  
Colly flowers & in 8 days they will be fit to eat. <sup>as mushrooms</sup>  
thus you may pickle white cabage stalks or turnips as Big



## To Make Pancakes

A Quarter of a pound of Grated white bread a quarter of a  $\text{p}^d$  of Carrot Grated, as much butter, <sup>melled</sup> 4 Eggs, 2 whites a little nutmeg, salt & sugar, milk & flower as much as will make it thin & yet hold together.

## To Pickle Cabbage

Take the best hard white Cabbage & cut it as small as you can in slivers, & lay it in Water & salt 2 days, changing the Water & salt every day, then take vinegar & whole Peper & mace & boyl it very well, let it stand till it is quite cold, drein the Cabbage very well from the Water, & put it into a Pot & pour the Pickle on.

## To Pickle Artichoaks.

Take of the smallest Artichoaks, & put them into Water & salt to make them clean, then take & boyl em very well in water with 2 or 3 Handfulls of salt, & when you find em tender, take them up into a Cullender & let the Water drein very well from them, then Pick y<sup>e</sup> outward leaves off & put to them Good Vinegar, mustard, Horse-radish, onion Peper, mace & Ginger, according to the quantity of Pickle; you may put fresh vinegar to them at any time, <sup>if</sup> when you find the Pickle grow weak.

## To make Punch

Take 4 quarts of Brandy, 8 quarts of Water, 2 quarts of new milk, 4 doz. of Lemons, 3 nutmegs, A  $\text{p}^d$  & half of Double refined sugar, pare a doz. of the Lemons very thin, & infuse the Rine in some of the Brandy, mix all together, put it into an Hipocrates sleeve, & let it run thro' the bag about ten times



To make Vicars Mead

573

The Proportion is 4 pound of Virgin Honey at least to each Gallon of Water, mix it well with water, and boyl it about <sup>an hour</sup> skim it well & put to it an ounce of cloves to the quantity of eight Gallons & an ounce of nutmegs & half an ounce of white Ginger, boyl the Ginger in the liquor in a separate bag & the other spices in a bag by themselves, all the spices must be bruised adde half an Handfull of Sweet brier, rosemary & thyme, throw away the herbs but put the bags of spices into the vessel, after the Liquor is perfectly cool, it must be fermented with good new barm; after it has fermented about a day or two you may tun it up & keep it half a year, & bottle it off in a very sedate fine season.

<sup>m<sup>r</sup></sup> Heathers. A Green ointment to be made in May  
Take of Maiden Hyssop, young Parsley young marigolds, young Plantain, red sage, Burdock Leaves, Mallows of each 2 ap<sup>d</sup>, to this quantity 3<sup>p</sup> of unwashed butter out of the churn, chop the herbs small & fry 'em in the butter till they be brown but not crisp, keep stirring it always, put in the butter by degrees, it must be done in a frying Pan, till the ointment loads of yellowish colour.



Take 4 gallons of brandy or Spirits, put into it clary,  
 mint, & Baulm of each 2 handfulls, wormwood, sage,  
 & tansey of each one handfull, Gentian roots slic<sup>d</sup> one  
 ounce, Currants, raisins of the Sun, & Lent figs, of  
 each one pound, Cloves, mace, nutmegs, & Cinamon, of  
 each half an ounce, Coriander seeds, Caraway seeds,  
 annis seeds, sweet fennel seeds, Cardamum seeds of each  
 one ounce all bruised. black cherries 4 pounds, six  
 Lemons sliced, infused 24 hours & Stilled in an Alembick.  
 let the raising be stoned, the figs sliced, & y<sup>e</sup> curants bruised.

### French Billets.

Take the bones out of a breast of Veal, then scotch it <sup>th</sup>  
 deep in the brisket & where it is thick, then season it w<sup>th</sup>  
 cloves, mace, nutmegs, Salt & pepper, rub it into all the  
 cuts, then put a pretty deal of thyme, marjoram, and  
 Parsley shred very small, then lay pieces of fat Bacon  
 cut thin all over the veal, & in the creast. flat it down  
 very much w<sup>th</sup> your hands, roll it up very hard & sew  
 it in a cloth to boyle & bind it very thick with tape  
 let it boyle 3 hours. For sawce, take the fat of  
 the cawl cut in bits, & all the bones broken in pieces,  
 & any other bones, or a bit of fresh beef, put it in



Skillet, & boile it strong, when the sawce is well  
boyled, cut the sweet bread in bits, the bigness of a small  
nut or less, & put it stwing with the rest, when y<sup>e</sup> sweet-  
bread is boyled enough, put in gravy, Shred, Sampshire,  
Capers &c. when the collar is enough take it up & cut  
it in pieces, broyle some slices of Bacon on a sheet  
of white paper, garnish the dish with sliced Lemon  
and pickles of all sorts. —

### To make a Calves or neats foot Pudding

Take 2 Calves or one neats foot, shred very fine  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pound  
of suet, a penny loaf grated & eggs leave out 4 whites, beat  
them very well with a little sack, salt & nutmeg & sugar.  
 $\frac{1}{2}$  a pound of Currants, mix them up with as much milk as  
will make it the thickness of a bread pudding it will take  
an hour & half baking, melted butter & sack for y<sup>e</sup> sawce.

### To make a Lemon Pudding

Take the Parings of 2 Lemons & lay them in  
water all night, then beat them in a Mortar v<sup>ery</sup> small  
& put to 'em a quarter of a pound of fine sugar, then  
boyl half a pint of milk & slice a penny loaf into it  
& let it lye some time to soak, beat 5 eggs leaving  
out 2 whites & mix altogether put it in the Dish being  
butter'd 3 quarters of an hour will boyle it



### To make a Marrow Pudding

Take a Quart of Cream & boyl it with a blade of mace, then beat the yolks of 12 Eggs with a little of y<sup>e</sup> Cream, & when it is cool mix 'em lay slices of white bread in the bottom of y<sup>e</sup> Dish, upon the bread lay good pieces of marrow sun raisins & slices of Candied orange, Lemon & Citron, then pour in y<sup>e</sup> Cream & bake it in a slow oven.

### A Rice Pudding.

Take 1/2 ounces of Rice beat to Powder, & put it into a quart of milk set it on the fire, & keep it stirring till tis as thick as a Hasty Puddin, then stir in a q<sup>t</sup> of a p<sup>d</sup> of butter & set it to cool, beat 1/2 eggs with a little Rosewater nutmeg & Sugar when it is so cold as not to curdle y<sup>e</sup> Eggs mix it well & bake it.

### To make Barley Cream

Take 2 ounces of Pearl barley, wash it boyle it & shift it 2 or 3 times, till it is tender, then drain the Water from it, then put to it a quart of Cream, with a blade of mace & a sliced nutmeg, let it boyl a quarter of an hour, stirring it sometimes, beat 3 yolks of Eggs with a little Orange flower water, & sweeten it to your liking, stir in the Eggs but take care it dont curdle, pour it into a Basin & stir it till it is cold, then put it into your glasses.



To make a Caraway Cake

Take a pound & half of butter melt it with a quarter of a pint of Cream, 4 Eggs well beaten 6 spoonfulls of yeast, 2 quarts of flower, mingle all these well together and let them rise an hour before the fire, then work in a pound of Caraway Confits, butter y<sup>r</sup> hoop & set it in the Oven.

To make Whigs

Take 3 pound & half of flower, & half a p<sup>d</sup> of sugar, A pint of milk, & a pound of butter, melt your butter in the milk & put it to a pint of Good Ale yeast, work in to it 2 ounces of Caraway seeds, set it before the fire to rise half an hour, make them up & butter y<sup>r</sup> Paper & bake em, if you please you may work in 6 ounces of Caraway Confits, and then a 2<sup>o</sup> of a p<sup>d</sup> of sugar will doe.

To make Orange Wine

Take 12 gallons of Water, & put into it 24 p<sup>d</sup> of <sup>white</sup> sugar and the whites of 4 Eggs well beaten, mix em well together, & let em on the fire & let it boyl 3 quarters of an hour skim it till nothing rises, when it is cold, put into it 6 ounces of Syrrup of Citron, with 6 spoonfulls of Good Yeast well beaten together, the parings of 10 Oranges & all the juyce, let these work altogether 48 hours, then put in 2 quarts of Good Rhenish or whitewine, then run it up into y<sup>e</sup> vessel in 2 or 3 days stop it close, & at a months end draw it off into bottles, mind you only take y<sup>e</sup> outer kine which is yellow.



## An Excellent Powder

Take Amber, Anniseed, Licampane, Centry & Steel  
of each the same weight, in fine Powder, & you may  
add double the weight of Sugar, take thrice  
aday as much as will Lye on a shilling.

## A Lemon Pudding

Take y<sup>e</sup> peel of a large Lemon & boyl it in water  
till the bitterness is gone, then beat it in a stone mortar  
very small, blanch  $\frac{1}{2}$  a p<sup>d</sup> of Almonds & beat them with  
a little Rose water or Orange flower water, then take  
12 eggs leave out half the whites,  $\frac{1}{2}$  a p<sup>d</sup> of fine sugar  
and  $\frac{1}{2}$  a p<sup>d</sup> of fresh butter melted, a little grated nut-  
meg, stir it well together & put it in a dish with  
Puff past thin over & under it, when it is time to  
put it into y<sup>e</sup> oven, for it should not stand long  
after it is mixt half an hour will bake it.

To make Biskets Mrs Gra:  
Take half a gallon of flower & 6 ounces of butter, a quarter of a  
pound of Sugar & a quarter of an ounce of Caraway seeds,  
3 eggs a quarter of a pint of Barm, melt the butter in milk



To boyl Fresh salmon to lye in Gravy or eat  
hot

Cut up your salmon on the back & take out the chine, then cut the sides in as big pieces as you please, wipe y<sup>e</sup> blood off with a cleane cloth, but not wash it. Then put it into a cleane Kettle, put as much cold water to it as will cover it & put to it a pint of Claret & a pint of vinegar & a good handfull of salt, 6 bay leaves, a bundle of sweet herbs, a few whole cloves & mace with a race of Ginger, let it boyl gently till it is enough, a little boyling will serve, then take it off the fire & let it stand in the Kettle till tis cold, then take it out & put it into an Earthen pan & pour y<sup>e</sup> Gravy on it & keep it for your use.

a Plumbe Pudding to boile

half a pound of grated white bread  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pound of beef suett &  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pound of burrants 2 Spoonfulls of flower 6 eggs some nutmegg & salt boile it an hour &  $\frac{1}{2}$  at least & put butter Sack & sugar for sauce

In making Past for a raised Pye put in a little ale into your Water when it boyles it will keep it from crackling & falling.

Boyle your Water & let it stand till it is cold, melt the butter & let it be almost cold then put in butter & water as is sufficient for your flower & to a quart of flower 4 yolks of Eggs beat.

To make Whigs

Take 3 p<sup>ts</sup> of flower, rub into it half a p<sup>d</sup> of Sugar & some Spice, make a hole in the middle & strain in a pint of yeast. Take also a pint of good milk & a p<sup>d</sup> &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of butter, put it into the milk & warm it on the Fire, but not too hot, let it rise a little while & then make 'em up.



## To make An Apple Pudding.

Take some Apples as Codlins or Pippins & slice 'em thin as ever you can, but you must slice your white bread very thin & lay at the bottom of the Dish, round the sides of the Dish you may put some Puff past, upon the Bread strow some Currants & sugar & Spice then lay a laying of Apples & sugar upon them, then lay some more Bread & Currants sugar Spice & apples till your Dish is as full as you like it then beat Eggs with half their whites mix it with Milk or Cream in which you may put a little Salt, let the spice be Cinamon & Nutmeg, bake it about an hour.

## To make an Apple Pudding

Take Pippins, pare them & boyl them in fair water till they are tender enough, to be pulp'd thro' a hair sieve, to a pint of the pulp add half a pound of butter, set it over a chaffin dish of coales in a pewter dish stirring it till the butter is melted, then take it off the fire & take 2 Eggs half the Whites, beat them well with some rose water or Orange flower water some sugar & nutmeg, mix all well together, put it in to a well buttered dish or into paste, about 3 quarters of an hour will bake it in a gentle oven.

## To make Black Berry Wine

To three gallons of water put two gallons of water & put it hot to your Berries cover them & let them stand all night, strain them out the next day & to every gallon of Liquor put two pounds of Sugar, stir it in every day for a week then stop it close, & let it stand 3 weeks, then bottle it off with a bit of hard sugar in every bottle.

## To make Egg Dyes.

Take 20 Eggs & boyle them hard & when cold, shred the whites by themselves very small, then rub the yolles between your Thumb & finger to a powder, & if some of them will not be small shred them with the Whites as small as you can, to these Eggs put in a quart of an ounce of beat Cinamon, a ute mace & cloves & salt but mix them together before you put in any thing else, then put in 3 lb of suet shred small & 3 pound of Currants, as much sugar as you think fit the peel of 2 Lemons shred very small six stone pippins or 10 lb apples a quart of a pint of sack & what sweet meats you please.



To make a Plum cake

86

Take four pounds of flower & the same weight of Currans & four pound of Butter, with two pound of Sugar; beat up the butter till it is as white as cream: then take thirty two Eggs divide the yolks from the Whites & beat them both very well, then beat the yolks up with the butter, & when the whites are beat to a froth mix it with your Paste: & after that mingle the flower by Spoonfulls & next strow in your Currans with half a pound of Sweet Almonds Sliced very thin & a little nutmeg, Cinamon, Cloves & Mace all beat very fine & sifted, put in half a pint of Sack made warm; beat all these very well together & so put them in your Hoop.

all the ingredients should be put in warm.

To Stew Venison.

Take a chine of Venison & the Head, Stew it nine hours put in a quarter of a pound of French Barley at first put in onions & spinage & herbs

To make Triffles

Take a pint of milk, 4 or 6 Laurel leaves a little double refined sugar, the quantity of a large walnut of butter, boyl & stir in flower, till it is as thick as Paste. then put it into a mortar & put in 4 or 6 Eggs, 3 yolks & pound it a great while, then spread it on the bottom of a pewter Dish & cut it out with a key & fry em with a good deal of Saff, till they are brown.



## To make cakes that will keep 3 months

Take 3<sup>pd</sup> of Currants half a Gallon of flower, a<sup>pd</sup> &  $\frac{1}{4}$  of butter, a little above a quarter of a<sup>pd</sup> of Sugar, half a pint of Cream,  $\frac{1}{4}$  of mace & a  $\frac{1}{4}$  of cloves. & a pint of good Ale barm. you may put in 2 or 3 eggs or let it alone. mix it well together & roll it in about 24 Cakes, cut them across & bake em half an hour.

## To make Spinage puffs

Take an handfull of Spinage, just scald it, 2 or 3 Eggs, grated Bread, candied peels a little salt & Sugar, cut some small Sippets to lay it upon, when you have chopp'd it altogether a little flower, lay it in heaps upon the Sippets, & fry em in a stew pan with a great deal of Lard till they are brown.

## To make Lady Essex cake

Take a Wooden Bowle & heat it very hot, then take 3<sup>pd</sup> of fresh Butter & work it with your hand in the bowle, till it be almost as thin as Cream; then work in by degrees two pound of fine Sifted Sugar: then take 20 Eggs leave out the whites, beat them well & put them in by degrees 3 pounds of fine flower dryed very dry before a fire, & mix with it an ounce &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Lard: way Seeds, a nutmeg grated & Mace finely powder'd a little more than the Quantity of a Nutmeg, a very little Salt: then put in your flower by degrees as you did your Sugar, & mix it altogether very well, set it by the Fire to rise & cover it with a warm Tin Cover, when your Oven is ready put it into your Hoop. it will require two hours to bake. Put in Citron & Orange Peel as much as you please, cut in very thin long slices & Ice it over with some Ambergreese. This cake must not be cut sooner than 3 or 4 days after it is made. It will keep Good a Month.

- for 1<sup>pd</sup> of each  $\frac{3}{4}$  of Sugar 9 Eggs but 4 whites whip'd together & put in last



To make Frontinac Wine

6 Gallons of Water, 10 p<sup>d</sup> of Sugar, 6 p<sup>d</sup> of Raisins of the Sun, boyle them together an hour, then take the flowers of Beer when they are just ready to fly off, rub them slightly, about a quart, put them in when the liquor is nigh cold, a day after put in 6 Spoonfulls of Syrrup of Lemons, 4 of Ale yeast, but I believe the Syrrup ought not to be put in till after it is work'd, after two days put it in a vessel which must be full, in a month or less if dear Bottle it, if you put the yeast & Syrrup ~~be put~~ in together they must be well beat together

To make Damison Wine

Take a peck of ripe Damsons & bruse them as you doe Cherrys, boyle four gallons of Water untill a quart is consumed & pour it boyling hot on the brused damsons, cover all close & so let it stand untill the next day, when if you find the Damsons very juicy & apt to part with their Liquor, Straine the whole thro a hair bagg, but if you find them pulpy & unwilling to part with their juce, add more water to them & stay a day longer before you Straine them; you may make the wine stronger or smaller by putting to the Damsons a greater or lesser quantity of water: after it is Strained to every gallon of liquor put about two pounds of Sugar stirring it untill the Sugar be well dissolved, & then let it stand untill the next morning, then tun it up in a convenient vessel, in which let it remain without stopping the bung till it has done working, which it may do in a week or ten days time, after which stop it up close, & as soon as it is fine which will be in six weeks or something sooner or later, bottle it off.



## To make Cheese cakes

Boyle a pint of Cream & grate as much Naples Biskett or white bread as when stirred in will make it as thick as hasty pudding, take it off the fire & stir in half a p<sup>d</sup> of butter, set it by to cool & get your Curd which must be rec<sup>d</sup> very tender & drained very well from the whey, rub 'em thro' a hair range, put in Sugar to your tast & Currants to your liking & Eggs half the whites, Season it with fine powdered Maiz & a little salt, put it in good Crust & bake 'em half an hour.

## To make Maliga Wine

To six gallons of Water, 29 p<sup>d</sup> of Maliga Raisins, you must pick them clean & rub them a little with a cloth & chop them, put them into a wooden vessel, & your water having boyled near an hour, pour it in boyl<sup>ing</sup> hot upon your Raisins, let it stand 9 or 10 days, close covered, stirring it once every day, then strain it out & squeeze it hard as you can, then put it in the Barrell & when it hath done working, stop it up very close, let it stand 3 months & then draw it off from the Lees & put the Wine in the same Barrell again, let it stand till its fine & then Bottle it.

To fine Wine or bear there is nothing better than Ising Cass steep'd in Rhenish Wine or any sharp wine till it comes to a Jelly & put into the bung of the Barrell & well stir'd & rowled about to mix it.

To Pickle French Beans M<sup>rs</sup> Bingham

Gather the Beans dry & lay them salt & water 9 or 10 days, changing them once or twice, then wash them from the brine & put them in fresh water & a glass of vinegar & cover them close & let them stand upon a slow fire for 2 or 3 hours, but let them not boyl, if you can help it, then make your pickle high, & put them in hot or cold as there is occasion.

## To make Puff past.

Take to a quart of flower a pound of butter, if salt butter you must wash it well & work it temper half the flower with water 2 Eggs & a little butter rubb'd in, not too stiff, rowl it even seven times & shake in the rest of the flower over the rest of the butter, & thumb it in making as little as possible.







86  
For a Strain  
Take a handful of Rosemary & boyl it in strong beer  
till tis half boyled away, & bathe y<sup>e</sup> place affected with  
wood, & wrap a stran of wool or flannel about it.

### To make vinegar

To every gallon of Water take 2 p<sup>d</sup> of Maliga Raisins,  
rub the raisins in a course cloth, & shred 'em small & put  
the water & Raisins into a barrel, which must be full, & let  
it stand in the Sun 10 days, in the hottest part of the Summer  
viz. June or July, then strain the Raisins from the water & let  
'em stand in the Sun two or three days till they are dry, then put  
the raisins again into the barrel to the water (which you are  
to put into the barrel again as soon as you have strain'd the  
raisins from it) then let it stand a fortnight longer & strain  
them out again & set them in the Sun as before till they are  
dry. then put the raisins in again as before, to the water into  
the barrel & let it stand in the Sun a month longer, then strain  
out your raisins again & tun up your liquor & stop it close &  
let it stand till it is clear in your cellar.

### Savory Balls

Take part of a Leg of Lamb or veal & mince it small with the  
same quantity of Beef heart, a little lean Bacon, sweet herbs a  
shallot & Anchore, beat it in a mortar till it is as smooth as wax  
season it with salt & Savory Spice & make it into little Balls.

### A Lear for Savory Pyes

Take Claret, Gravy, oyster liquor, 2 or 3 Anchores a faggot of sweet  
herbs & an onion, Stye it up & thicken it with brown Butter &  
pour it into the pyes.

### A Lear for fish pyes

Take Claret, White wine & vinegar, oyster liquor, Anchores &  
crown butter, when the pye is baked, pour it in at the Tunnel.

Season the bones of that Lear for Pasty's  
with water & take them in a pot, strain the liquor out into the Pasty.



To Pickle Walnuts Mrs Norris.

Gather 2 or 300 of Nuts before they shells have any hardness in them, put them into cold water & set them over the fire, take care they do not boyle, but as soon as you can peel off the outside, take them off the fire & peel them, putting them into an earthen pan of cold water & when they are all peel'd, ~~strain them~~ <sup>strain them out &</sup> put them into a strong brine, you must put fresh brine to them every other day for eight day: then strain them thro' a sieve & put them into a jar, put boyling vinegar upon them & to the quantity abovementioned a pint of Mustard seed bray'd an ounce of whole peper, an ounce of Ginger & a head of Garlick before have vinegar enough to cover them very well; lye them up close & a week after boyle the pickle, adding more vinegar as you see occasion, let them stand a week longer then boyle up the pickle again, you must keep them very close from the Air.

To make Plumery Mrs Ward.

Take a Calves foot & make it very clean & take of every speck that looks black boyle it in water till it will cleave & when it is cold take off the top & leave bottom, put it into a Killet with some Cream a Laurel Leaf, mace, Sugar, Lemon peel & a little Orange flower water & a glass of Sack or mountain Wine: keep stirring it till it just boyles & then take it off the fire & keep stirring it till it is cold & before it is quite cold have China dishes ready with water in them & as you see it begin to jelly throw away your water out of the cups & with out wiping them fill them with the Plumery.

To make Currant Wine

Gather your fruit full ripe, weigh it & bruise it & strain it into an open vessel, to every 3 pound of fruit add one quart of Water & one pound of Sugar, let it stand till the next morning then strain it & put it into your barrel, in a fortnight or 3 weeks time it will be fine, then bottle it, you may boyle your water & Sugar & then infuse your fruit.



## A Ragoe for made dishes

Take Claret, Gravy, Sweet herbs & Savory Spice, toss up in it  
Cocks combs <sup>boyled</sup> & Blanch'd & slic'd, with slic'd Sweet breads, <sup>or</sup> mushrooms,  
truffles & marrels, thicken them with brown butter.

## A Regalia of Cucumbers

Take twelve Cucumbers & slice them as for eating, put them  
in a coarse cloth & dry them very well, flower & frye them  
brown, then put to them Claret, Gravy, Spice & a bit of butter  
roll'd up in flower.

## Passe Royall for Patty pans

A  $\text{p}^{\text{d}}$  of flower, work it up with  $\frac{1}{2}$  a  $\text{p}^{\text{d}}$  of butter, 2 ounces of  
fine Sugar & 4 Eggs.

## A Lumber Pye

Take a pound &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of a fillet of veal, mince it with the same  
quantity of Beef Suet season it with Spice, & pippins shred, an  
handfull of Spinage, an hard Lettuce, Thyme & Parsley, mix  
it with a Penny loaf grated, the yolk of 3 or 4 Eggs, stick &  
Orange flower Water, a  $\text{p}^{\text{d}}$  &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Currants with preserves or  
Candies, as a Lamb-pye & a Cardle if you please. An umbel <sup>the same</sup>

## Portugal Cakes

Take a  $\text{p}^{\text{d}}$  of fine sugar, a  $\text{p}^{\text{d}}$  of fresh butter, & Eggs & a little  
beaten mace, beat it up together in your hand in a flat pan  
till it is very light & looks curdling, then put thereto a  $\text{p}^{\text{d}}$  of  
flower, half a  $\text{p}^{\text{d}}$  of Currants clean pickt & dry'd beat them to  
gether, & fill your patty pans & bake them in a slack oven.  
you make seed cakes the same way only put Caraway seeds in stead <sup>of currants</sup>

## A Battalia Pye

Take 4 small chickens & Squob pidgeons, A sucking Rabbits  
cut them in pieces, & season them with Savory Spice, lay them in  
the pye with 4 Sweet breads slic'd, as many Sheeps tongues, two  
shiver'd palates, two pair of Lamb Stones, 20 or 30 Cocks combs  
Artichoke bottoms & the yolks of Eggs boyled, savory Calls  
ysters & butter. close the Pye & when baked, put in Leaf



### A Beef Pasty

Is cut out & seasoned over night with pepper salt, a little red Wine & Lochinele, then make it up as a venison Pasty.

### Pease Soup.

Boyl a quart of good white Pease tender & thick & strain & wash it thro' with a pint of milk then put thereto a quart of Strong broth, put in balls, a little Spearmint, parsley, Spinnage & sellery, season it with Pepper & salt, cut a turnep in dice, fry it & put it in, & a dryed french Role.

### To Boyl Pulletts & Oysters

Boyl them in water & salt, with a good piece of Bacon for sauce draw up some butter with a little White wine & Strong broth a good of Oysters, put the fowls in a dish, lay rashers of Bacon round them & Sausages, garnish it with sliced Lemon.

### To Roll a Breast of mutton

Bone the mutton, make a Savory forc'd meat for it, wash it over with the batter of Eggs, then spread the forc'd meat on it roll it in a Collar & bind it with Packthread & roast it, put under it a Regalia of Cucumbers.

### A Brown frigacy of Chicken & Rabbits.

Cut them in pieces & fry them in brown butter, then having a pint of gravy a little Claret or White wine & Strong broth an Anchor two shiver'd Pulletts, a faggot of sweet herbs, Savory Balls, thicken it with brown butter & Syucefe on it a Lemon

### A White Tricasse

Cut them in pieces; wash them from the blood & fry them on a soft fire <sup>with butter</sup> & put them in Stew-pan with a little Strong broth & White wine season it, & toss them up with mushrooms, oyster & Anchovies, when almost done put to them a pint of Cream, thicken it with a bit of butter row'd up in flower.

### To Salt Hams & Tongues

Take 3 or 4 gallons of Water, put to it 4 p<sup>d</sup> of Bay salt, 4 p<sup>d</sup> of White Salt, one p<sup>d</sup> of Peter Salt, a quarter of a p<sup>d</sup> of Salt Peter ounces of Prunella salt & a p<sup>d</sup> of Brown Sugar. Let it boyl a quarter of an hour, scum it well, when it is cold, sever it from the bottom & put a Ham by in this pickle 4 or 5 weeks, a clove of Dutch beef as long, tongues a fortnight, collard beef 8 or 10 days



## Orange butter

Take the yolks of 4 hard Eggs, put to it a p<sup>d</sup> of butter a little fine Sugar, with a Spoonfull of Orange flower water. work it thro a Sieve. Almonds & Pistacha butter is thus made but let them be blanch'd & pounded

## To bottle Gooseberries.

When they are full grown, before they turn, put them into a wide mouth'd bottle & cork them close & set them in a slack Oven, till they are tender, & some crack't then take them out & pitch the Corks. Thus you may keep Damsons, pears  
Plums, Currants, only do these when ripe

## Dyest Bread

Take <sup>or 10</sup> 8 Eggs whip them a <sup>part in the sugar</sup> quarter of an hour, a p<sup>d</sup> of fine Sugar well beaten, whip the Eggs & Sugar 3 quarters of an hour, then take a p<sup>d</sup> of fine flower well dried an ounce of Caroway seeds, butter a pan & put it in the oven presently.

## Orange Cakes

Orange peel boyl'd in 2 or 3 waters till all the bitterness is gone & it is tender, then pound it in a Stone mortar, sweeten it with fine Sugar, make them up in small cakes & dry them in the sun.

## To make vinegar.

A p<sup>d</sup> of Course Sugar to a Gallon of Water, boyl the Sugar in half the water, scum it well & set a cooling, then put to it the rest of the water, make a toast & spread it with barm & let it work in an open vessel 9 or 10 days then put it a barrel or Stone jug & set it in the sun or in the chimney corner & in 6 weeks or two months it will be good vinegar. scum it as often as any scum arises before or after it is in the jar  
Small bear with an handfull of Salt in it, is good pickel for Shurtycon



To Pickle Cucumbers French beans or the like.

Wash em & put em into a good strong cold brine that has a little salt peter in it, let em stand 24 hours, then drain em from the brine & dry em well. Boyl your vinegar & pour it hot on them in a good glaz'd pot & stifle them up close when you would green them, pour off the Vinegar & boyl it with ginger, peper or any spice you like, when it has boyl'd a little while <sup>in a bell metal pot</sup> put in the cucumbers & make up boyl up very fast a little while & Past or stifle em down very close & they will be very green.

To Stew Carp. Mrs Killingsley

Put em into a Stew pan with a little water & a pint of Cyder & a little cream, shred some herbs or rather a bunch, an onion Anchovies, Lemon peel a little salt & Spice, let em Stew an hour or two, put out what you will want for the Sauce & thicken it up with butter. The Cyder makes the Carp firm, serve it up with whitebread cut like dice. The Spawne, Lemon & Horse radish. some make sauce for fish with Horse radish scraps, & onion boyl'd in white wine or Cyder, a little nutmeg mace & peper & thicken'd up with butter & some Anchove.

To Pickle Walnuts Mrs Lippatt

Take them when full as big as they will be, before they are sheld then put them into a pot of water, set them over a gentle fire, & when they begin to be a little soft, then take them out & scrape them as they are cleand, put them into a strong brine of salt & water, change them every day with fresh brine for fourteen days, then drain them dry, & make a mustard with half an ounce of mace, a nutmeg cloves & an ounce & half of mustard seed pound it altogether, & make it very stiff with vinegar then make a hole in every nut with a souer, & put some of the mustard into every nut, with a small bit of garlick.

This receipt is sufficient for 100 Walnuts.



## To pickle Walnuts white

Ditto

Parse of all the green & throw em into brine; drein'em in an earthen or pewter Colander, boyle em up very quick in milk & water, dry em in a cloth & put em into pickle after it has been boyled with Spice, & Cold -

## To order Water Cyder

After you have press'd your Cyder from the pulp, put to it a quantity of Water, so much as to just cover it & let it stand 24 hours then press it out & put what quantity you please of fresh powdered apples, let it stand 24 hours more, then press it out & boyle it with Ginger & pepper & scum it as long as any will rise put it in your vessel <sup>full</sup> & do not stop it as long as it hisses - the same rule for Cyder - then put in a quart or pint of wheat according as your barrel is & stop it close it will keep a great while -

## To make scotch cakes

4<sup>pd</sup> of flower, 2<sup>ap</sup> of butter, rub in a little of it, & melt the rest in milk one Egg a Spoonful or two of Barm that is not bitter, sugar to your tast let it lie & rise a little before you temper it & afterwards rise by the fire about half an hour; - roll it out thin & cut em in to what form you please, & bake em in a pretty quick oven, about half an hour

## To Pickle any thing

Wipe them very clean & put em into good vinegar, with a very little salt <sup>or vinegar & wine if you please</sup> let it stand 3 days, then pour off the vinegar & boyle it & pour it hot on the pickles & stifle it, this do three or four times after or when you would green them, put it all over the fire together let it just boyle & they will be very green.



### To make Mead.

Take 6 gallons of Water, put into it one gallon of Honey, boyl it  
& scum it well, then put in 2 ounces of Ginger, 1 ounce of Nutmeg, a  
little Cinamon, all grossly beaten, cover it close & let it stand till it is  
almost cold, then work it with harm on a yeast of Bread, & when it  
hath worked enough, tun it into a sweet vjessel & as soon as fine bottle it,  
which may be in a fortnights time. Bro. Phil.

### To Stew pease.

Take a quarter of butter, make it brown over the fire, then shred 2 Lettices  
& put to it; keep it stirring till the Lettice is very green, which will be in a  
bout half an hour. you must stir it all the time. then put in a quart of pease  
& pour enough hot water on them to cover them, put in a whole onion  
& some pepper, keep it stewing covered up close, till the pease are tender enough,  
then take them off the fire, & put in a piece of butter with flower work in it  
& stir it till the butter is melted, then give it one heat over the fire —  
you may do it with brown butter or not, as you like it.

### Rich Cheese cakes. I. of Queensbury's

Take a gallon of new milk turn it with rennet then hang it up to drain  
without breaking the curd, when it is well drained rub it thro' a hair sieve with  
the back of a wooden Ladle, then work into the curd or rub it thro' the sieve three  
quarters of a p<sup>d</sup> of butter, a pint of thick Cream, the yolks of 9 Eggs, a quarter  
of a p<sup>d</sup> of Jordan Almonds, blanch'd & beaten very fine with orange flower water  
grate a nutmeg, a little Salt & sweeten it to your tast, work it well together  
all an hour & put in 2 or 3 Spoonfuls of Sack, bake 'em half an hour in a  
pretty quick oven, sift on a little fine Sugar before they are put in the oven.

### Paste for Tarts

Take half a p<sup>d</sup> of flower & 7 of butter, 2 Spoonfuls of Sifted Sugar, 2  
yolks of Eggs one white, well whipt apart, rub the butter well into the flower  
& sugar, put in the Eggs & make it up into a paste with a little cold water, this  
will do for any fruit but apples.

### A Rice Pudding

Take a pint & 2 of milk & 4 ounces of pounded Rice, boyl it in the  
milk till it is as thick as pasty pudding or thicker, then put in a quarter of a  
p<sup>d</sup> of butter & stir it well till it is melted, put in two large Spoonfuls of  
Sugar, grate a quarter of a Nutmeg & a little Salt, put to it 2 yolks of Eggs  
one white well beaten - put fine past in a China dish.



### French bread

Take 2 quarts of fine flower, a large Spoonful of very steady yeast one egg, a little salt, 2 ounces of butter melted in milk, it is to be wet lamp enough to be beat with the hand, beat it a quarter of an hour, then let it lye by <sup>the fire</sup> an hour before it is made up & an hour after, it must be laid on a peel that is sifted very thick with raspings.

### Cream cheese Lady Bolinbrook

Take a <sup>quart</sup> gallon of New milk warm, put to it a quart of Cream cold, then put to it as much rennet as will turn it, when it is come take a skimming dish, & put it into a Vase made of Wheat Straw, let it stand 3 hours before you turn it, then turn it twice a day till it is ripe.

### Mushroom powder

Take a peck of Mushrooms wash 'em & rub 'em clean with flannel, pick out all the <sup>not</sup> eaten ones, but dont peel the skins of, put to them about 12 or 14 blades of mace, about 40 cloves, 5 or 6 bay leaves, twice as much beaten peper as will lie on half a crown, a good large handful of Salt & doz. onions, a piece of butter as big as an egg, half a pint of Vinegar, stew them pretty fast, keep them stirring till they have spent their liquor, then dry them on a broad pan in the oven, afterward put them on sieves till they are dry enough to pound into powder.

This quantity will make half a p<sup>d</sup>.

### To Collar a Calves-head

Take the head of a large fat Calf cut with two joints of the neck to it, with all the hair & the skin on, split it as for boiling, take out the brains & clean it well, then take off the hair as you do Calves feet, very clean, wash it well & lye it up in a cloth & boyl it tender, then take out every bone & season it with mace & Salt, & rowl it up like brawn as fast as possible in a cloth & lye it up at both ends close as you do collar beef, when cold make a strong <sup>pickle</sup> lye of bran & water boyled together, let it stand to be cold then clear it from the brans, season it with salt & vinegar & put in the Calves head for use - you may cut the tongue in slices & roll up with it & the palate



## Pancake pudding

Take 6 Eggs, a  $\frac{1}{2}$  p<sup>d</sup> of flower-nutmeg Salt mix them altogether very well, with one p<sup>d</sup> of Suet, minced very fine, take as many currants, as you shall think fit, plump them & put them altogether with some cream & a little sack, mix it all up not too thin, you may frye them in clarified Suet, drop them into the frying-pan from the point of a large spoon, fry 'em brown & serve 'em up hot.

## To make Solid Soup

Take a Leg of veal or any young meat because it will not Jelly, Cut off the fat, & make strong Broth after the common way, this Broth pour into a silver flat Bason & let it Simmer over an even charcoal fire, not too hott, till more than half boyl'd away, stirring it often to keep it from burning, then remove it from the fire, & set it over boiling water which is an even heat - & not so apt to burn the Broth & the vessel, over this let it evaporate, stirring it often till it becomes when cold a substance as hard as glue, this dry before the fire & it will keep as long as you please, provided you hinder any moisture from coming to it, when you would use the Broth, you have no more to do than to dissolve a little of it in boiling water putting more or less according to the Strength you would have the Soup of it will be as good as can be made -

## A Bread Pudding to bake Mrs Head

A penny White loaf soak'd in <sup>warm</sup> milk, half a p<sup>d</sup> of butter broke in, 6 Eggs  
2 a p<sup>d</sup> of Currants, 2 Spoonfuls of Sugar, Salt a little nutmeg & Cinamon a  
Spoonful of Brandy & rose water — a little flower — bake it well, without crust.

## Mince Eyes of Apples Mrs Speed

To a p<sup>d</sup> of Pearmains shred very small take  $\frac{3}{4}$  of a p<sup>d</sup> of Kidney Beef Suet,  
shred & sifted, 2 a p<sup>d</sup> of Currants, a little more than half a p<sup>d</sup> of Sugar &  $\frac{1}{4}$  of an ounce  
of Cloves & mace together Cinamon, & nutmeg grated, 2 ounces of Candied orange, some  
Lemon peel shred 12 Spoonfuls of Sack. Probatum est.

## To make little cakes. Mr Cooper

Take a p<sup>d</sup> of fine flower,  $\frac{3}{4}$  of a p<sup>d</sup> of butter broken very small  
 $\frac{3}{4}$  of Currants wash'd & well dried, 2 a p<sup>d</sup> of Sugar, 4 Eggs well beaten,  
& a little salt, strain the Eggs into these ingredients, & make them in to little  
round cakes, & bake 'em upon tin sheets.



## To Stew Apples

Take 20 Golden pippins having first scooped out their Cores with a Quill put to 'em a pint of Water wherein pippins have been boyled & strain'd a pound of double refined sugar with a bit of Lemon peel & the juce of a Lemon let 'em stew till they are tender take care they do not break then strain the liquor on them in a China or silver dish - put some bits of lemon put in the holes at top & serve 'em cold the liquor will be in a fine jelly -

## To make Sweet water Mr Lippesall

Take 2 Gallons of Damask roses you may keep 'em long by strowing salt between 'em when you pick 'em & 2 handfulls of Musk Majoram 2 handfulls of Lavender flowers 2 handfulls of Orange peels & Lemon 1 & 2 of Nutmegs & cloves 1 ounce of Cinamon keep this in a strong brine of salt & water & draw it off in a cold still -

## Sauce for Boyled Fowls or Turkey

Take a little of the Liquor you boyl 'em in the Liver just boyled up & bray'd with a Spoon - the juce of two Lemons in Egg boyled not too hard & take the yolk & scum it with a Spoon the yolk of an hard Egg cut small a little butter & salt. Artichoke bottoms cut small & put it all over the Turkey or Fowl.

## Sponge Biskets

Take 12 Eggs <sup>and</sup> 6 whites, beat them well Separately then put them together 20 ounces of fine Sugar beaten & sifted & mix it with the Eggs very well 10 ounces of fine flower mix it all together, butter the moulds & fill 'em half full, bake 'em in a quick oven -

## To dress Artichokes in the Turkish manner - Le Sman

Roast the small ones on a Gridiron with a little oyl or butter, pepper & salt between the leaves which makes a delicate dish & they eat not so fleshy as when they are boyled in water - or cut them into Quarters when they are young & fry them in butter in a frying pan - but I add they should be boyled first

Their Sherbet is made of Rose water, juce of Lemon & Sugar, with a little perfume of Musk & ambergrise -

Their Pilau is rice boyled with a fowl & made Broth of or any other meat & a piece of butter - they also put cards into it, which they call Jag about to which they add some saffron to colour it - they mix it with some Honey or Peaches which a sort of Mead is sweeten'd it - & strow pepper on the top of it - the Pilau comes last, if they have any other dish - wash or boyl meat in water & eat it in



## To make Orange Wine

Mrs Thomas

Take 100 of Oranges ten gallons of Water thirty pounds of Sugar  
put the water & Sugar together cold with the whites of 6 Eggs well beat  
Boyl it  $\frac{3}{4}$  of an hour scum it well that no skum boyls in - strain it off & cut it  
pare the Oranges as thin as you can, then peel off the white rind cut the oranges  
in pieces & squeeze the pulp thro a thin cloth - then put in the juice of the  
squeezed water when cold - put in a Toast spread with new Ale - yeast to work  
let it stand two days, stop the orange peel in a pot of the sugar & water -  
when it begins to work, strain it off - & if the water is not too bitter, you  
may put the peel into the vessel - when it has done working, stop it down close  
you may put in a Gallon of Brandy if you please - when it is fine bottle it  
which will be in 2 months time -

## To make a second Run or Perkin

Boyl three gallons of Water with 3 pd of Sugar scum it as ditto, when  
cold put it to the pulp you strain'd from the wine let it stand 2 days, then  
put in the Toast & when it works press the pulp from the liquor & if keep  
back any of the peel you must bitter it with that & put in 2 a pint of Brandy  
& run it you may bottle it in about a week - it will not keep -

## To make a pudding Mrs Cooper

Half a pint of milk 3 Eggs but 2 whites boyl some  
grated bread in the milk to a consistency & when cool  
put in the Eggs, a glass of Sack, Citron & Sugar bake  
half an hour

## Gooseberry Winegar

To every gallon of cold water put 6 pounds of ripe  
Gooseberries, bruise them in a mortar with a wooden pestle  
then pour the water on them in a clean vessel, let em  
stand in a warm place near a kitchen fire or in the sun  
if hot, till the liquor ferment & the fruit all rise to the top  
which it will do in a fortnight - strain it off & put it into a  
cask, add to every gallon of liquor a pd of Winegar, which  
will make it ferment a second time & when it has done  
working stop it close: in half a year it will be fit for use if  
it is kept in a warm place <sup>with</sup> Crystal Gooseberries for pickle



To make Pilau after the Turkish manner - Tavernier

Take either mutton alone, or together with it, Pullets or pigeons which are to be boyl'd in a pot till they are half done - then pour out the meat & broth into a Basin, & the pot being wash'd put in on the fire again with butter in it & melt it - & have your meat in small pieces, the pullets into Quarters & the pigeons into halves - & so cast 'em into the butter & fricass it till it looks brown - The rice being well wash'd put into the pot over the meat as much as you think fit & the Broth which had been pour'd into the Basin, Ladle full after Ladle full over the Rice till such time as it stands two fingers breadth above it, then cover the pot immediately & a clear fire under it, only now & then take out a little to see if the Rice is tender - or if there wants more broth put it in there should be whole pepper & onion & salt to season it - as soon as you find it tender & thick cover the pot with a cloth 3 or 4 times doubled & set the pot lid on it - & sometime they make another melting of butter till it is very red, to be cast into the holes that are made in the Rice, with the end of the Ladle after which they cover it again with a sudden & so let it stand soaking again & so serve it up - It is put into large dishes with the meat handsomely dispos'd upon it - & some part will be white & that is dispos'd in its natural colour, some part yellow occasion'd by a like mixture of Cloves & a third part of Carnation colour made by the fracture of the juice of Pomegranate - 3 lb of butter to six pound of Rice - but this is too fat for such as are not accusom'd to it who would rather have the Rice simply boyl'd with water & salt & instead of flesh cover it with an Armelet of Eggs made with good herbs, as clary &c. or with poach'd Eggs neatly dispos'd about it

A particular way of roasting in the Levant

The greater sort of meat as Sheep & Lambs are roasted whole in ovens made in the floor, where in they hang 'em by the heads - at the bottom of the oven there is an ordinary Basin plac'd having in it some rice & fair water which receives the drippings - these Lambs being roasted are always serv'd with Rice under them - This is their Supper at a Clock in the morning the better quality eat only herbs, sallads, fruits & Conservey - The meaner with meats made of melons, milk, Cucumbers

Little mullets wrap'd in straw & tyed up & then set on fire is the way of dressing 'em at Rosetto - & they taste very rich



To make Bologna Sausages.

Chop Hogs flesh indifferent small & having well season'd it, with Commonsalt, peper, cloves & a little Salt-Petre - they fill the large guts of Bullocks, sheep or hogs & when they have lain about 2 days in brine, they boyl em, taking care that they are rather under than over boyl'd. - then they hang 'em up in the Chimney till they are dry: they keep em a year or 2

An Excellent wholesome dish of meat contriv'd by an officer in the Army

Take a Breast or half a neck of mutton or the like quantity of any flesh - meat chop it small & put into a Pot with 10 quarts of Water, let it boyl almost to pieces, thicken it with 2 p<sup>d</sup> of oatmeal, put in about 4 pounds of shred turnips & two quarts of green Peas, onions, peper & salt - These very well boyl'd will feed ten men without bread or drink - Parsnips, Carrots or Potatoes will do very well where turnips cannot be had, & green Beans bruis'd a little will do instead of Peas -

N. B. oyl of mustard & oyl of Turbick, Allspice pound & garlick for pickles gives the rich flavor of Mango & is the East India way. R. P.

To make Veal Cotten. Mrs. Beal.

Cut out very thin & large slices of a ~~leg~~ of veal & season 'em with mace nutmeg, Lemon peel, Sweet marjoram & a very little salt cut thin slices of strip'd bacon & roll up in 'em & tye 'em tight with thred that they are like Sausages fry 'em brown in butter & put in your Stomach some broth made of the bones, with whole, peper, Shallot & Lemon peel - let it stew  $\frac{3}{4}$  of an hour - thicken it up with butter & serve it with Sippets, Lemon, Barberries, Mushrooms &c.

To make Macceroons Dit.

A pound of sugar sifted, put in a Stone mortar, with 4 Eggs, beat it  $\frac{3}{4}$  of an hour, a pound of the finest flower, strow in a little at a time, when the flower is all put in, put in a spoonfull of rose water, drop it on paper strow'd with flower & sugar take them in a slack oven about a quarter of an hour, & take them off the paper whilst warm.



To preserve Strawberries

To the largest scarlet Strawberries full red, but not ripe  
add their weight in double refin'd. sugar. - then take some other  
strawberries mash them & to every pound of Strawberries add  
a quarter of a pint of the juice express'd from the mash'd fruit  
with a quarter of a pound more of sugar dip all the sugar in  
water & pour the juice upon it. melt it over the fire &  
then take it off & stir it till it is almost cold. - then put in  
your Strawberries & boyl 'em over a quick fire take 'em  
off & skim 'em often, when your Strawberries look clear they  
are enough. - then put them into Glazes. - if you think the  
Syrup too thin, you may boyl it after the fruit is taken out,  
stir it till it is cold before you put in the Strawberries.  
N.B. This Preserve retains the flavor of the fruit to the  
highest degree, but it is rather too sweet to be eaten without Cream.



## To make Rice Apples

Take 4 ounces of whole Rice, wash it & boyl it in water & strain it, put to it half a pint of cream &  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pint of milk a little Cinamon & half a nutmeg grated, boyl altogether thick then stir in 3 ounces of butter the yolks of 4 eggs - scoop & pare 6 apples & fill them with rice & run it over them then throw some Crumbs of Bread & Sugar over them & bake them till brown - serve them up with sugar, wine & sugar.

## Pennyroyal Puddings

A pound of grated Bread, half a pound of suet, half a pound of Currants, a little lemon peel chopt very small, a little Salt, nutmeg & ginger a quarter of a pound of Sugar. Season it with chopt Pennyroyal to your taste, mix all these together & moisten it with White wine & 4 Eggs, boyl it a little more than half an hour you may divide it into little puddings if you please, & then a quarter will boyl 'em.

## Blanc Manger

Put to 2 Calves a handful of Hartshorn 3 Quarts of water & let it boyl slowly a long time till it jellies - when let it stand till cold after being strain'd through a Napkin four times double - take off the fat & scum at the bottom clean away - when pound  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a po of blanch'd Almonds very fine with a little Orange flower - then melt the jelly over the fire & scum off all the fat again - then mix your Almonds in it & a pint of cream that has been boyl'd quite cold - when all is mix'd & sweetened to your taste with double refin'd Sugar - strain it again into cups & let it stand till cold. To make it red or yellow squeeze it thro' a fine cloth with a little Cochineal or Saffron.



To make Walnut Catchup  
one Hundred large Walnuts beat in a mortar, squeeze  
them through a flannel, put to the juyce 2 small handfulls  
of Salt-boyle it till the Scum rises, - take the first Scum off,  
whilst on the fire, - let it boyle till a second Scum arises,  
then take it off the fire every time you Scum it, till it is  
very clear, letting it stand a little off the fire, which grows  
it less than boyling it all the time: - then take nutmeg  
mace & black pepper of each an ounce of cloves  $\frac{3}{4}$  of an ounce  
beat them all extremely fine, - then take the Catchup off  
the fire & put in all the Spice & as much White wine  
vinegar as will make it a little sharp which will be  
near a quart, - cover it close & boyle it 7 minutes  
when cold bottle it. - It will not be fit for use in less  
than 6 months, when you use it always shake the bottle  
before you pour it out.

your nuts must be as for pickling.

To keep drink from souering or dying -  
A handfull or two of oatmeall or ground Mall put into  
your vessel & stir it well together & let it settle & it will be  
fresh; For else put into the vessel the root of omice, or anise of Barbours

A pullice of onions



## To make a Ragou

Fry sliced onions in butter - put a chochlate Cup of wine into the Stewpan - the juyce of an orange, mace cloves & nutmeg & a few Currants & salt - Take a goose or chicken, rabbits or Lamb or what meat you like & cut it in small steakes & with a little water put in the Stew-pan & cover it & let it stew till tender - a very good mondish dish.

## To make the Barbary Cabats.

Take a Leg or Loyn of mutton which has hung some days - Cut pieces of the lean separated as much as possible from the sinews of the size of a Crown piece & beat them well with a pestle that they may be tender, season them with a little salt & pepper & cut pieces of fat of the same size, then stick a piece of lean & a piece of fat & a slice of onion on a Lark spit & repeat the same till you have filled 3 or 4 spits - put on a large spit & roasted - & served up with some plain Gravy - if you think this too strong of the onion leave it out, only put some in the gravy <sup>to eat</sup>.

## To Make Barbary Pillan

Of the bones & sinews which remain of the mutton that was provided for the Cabats & some large Beef make a Strong Broth seasoned only with salt & whole pepper - then take Rice & put 5 times as much Broth as rice together viz a quart of a Pint of Rice to a pint of broth - it must stand over a very slow fire till all the broth be absorbed in the rice - then serve it up with a fat Cocks foie in the middle of the Rice



A Ragou of the inside of a Sirloyn of Beef *M<sup>o</sup>ntaigne*

Take fillets of Beef cut from the inside of a Sirloyn soak 'em in clear vinegar with some onions some hours then lard 'em & roast 'em & serve 'em in with Elder vinegar

N.B. what is counted better than lardine for any thing is to wrap fat bacon in a white paper - set it on fire & drip it with it.

To make a Tricand'veau

Take 3 onions & cloves & 20 corns of pepper, a little fine prunes & lemon peel, fresh skin of mutton or bits of meat to help flavor boyl all in water till the virtue of the onions are quite exhausted then strain it. Cut a piece of veal oblong or square out of the fleshy part of a Leg about 3 inches thick, lard it & put it into the said liquor, cover it close in a sauce pan or stew pan let it simmer gently over a fire for about 3 hours. The liquor the veal is stew'd in must be enough to keep it cover'd allowing for its diminishing in the stewing. Then take rich gravy season'd seasoned with mace, lemon peel & Nutmeg & Anchove Strand off put a piece of Butter in a Stewpan when it turns of a yellowish colour shake in some flower stir it with a Spoon putting in some of the made gravy to the consistency of a thick batter then put in the veal, the larded side down towards let it stand a little but not to burn, then taking it out keeping it warm, whilst you put in as much of the remainder of your Gravy into the Stewpan as will make your sauce of a proper thickness the veal may have stew'd sorrel under it instead of sauce.



## To make Ipecras.

Take a quart of Red wine an ounce of Cinamon &  $\frac{1}{2}$  an ounce of Ginger &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of an ounce of Guynes, & half a pound of Sugar, & bruse all this not too small. then put them in a bag of Non-ten cloth with the wine & let it hang over a vessel till the wine is run through; afterwards break the Spice smaller & put new wine there to & make more with the same, but it will not be so good as the first.

Quare whether Guynes be not the same as the Druggists call Grains of Paradise

## To make Flummary

Take a quart of oatmeal or what quantity you please, put it in an earthen pan with a good deal more water than will cover it. stir it well & let it lye a night & a day, then pour off as much of the water as will run clear, and put as much more water in & stir it again & the day after change the water in the same manner & let it stand till it is a little sour if it stands in a warm place it will be the sooner so, then pour off some of the water & strain the rest through a sieve & what is left in it must be squeezed hard, & if all that is good should not come out, it may be put back to steep again. To know whether 'tis of a right thickness it must be stir'd with a Ladle, then take some up on the back of it, if it looks pretty white it will do if not, it may stand till the water is clear & some of it may be pour'd off. It must be stir'd all the while it is on the fire. If it should be too thick a little water may be put in when it begins to boyl, but not after; it must be stir'd hard with a Ladle till it is quite smooth.



## To make Cheese cakes

$\frac{1}{4}$  of a p<sup>d</sup> of Almonds blanch'd & pounded with a Spoonfull  
of orange flower water.  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a p<sup>d</sup> of fine Sugar sifted & yolk  
two whites of Eggs,  $\frac{1}{4}$  of a p<sup>d</sup> of melted butter.

To stew Carp  
Boyl the Carp till they are half done in water, then  
take  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pint of white wine, as much strong rough Cyder,  
as much strong gravy, 3 bay leaves, cloves, mace & whole  
peper, shallot & horse radish. Stew 'em till ready - serve  
them up with Sippets of toasted bread.

## To pickle Walnuts <sup>very</sup> collyerly

Tie your walnuts up in linc-leaves - put <sup>into</sup> vinegar  
vinegar & salt to them & let them stand 30 days -  
then boyl the vinegar & let it stand to be cold & put  
it to them & stand 30 days longer, then <sup>pour it off</sup> <sup>pour it off</sup>  
that vinegar away, if it will not make Catchup  
Boyl fresh vinegar with Garlick & mustard & other  
spice you like

To pickle Artichock Bottoms  
Boyl 'em as <sup>fast</sup> as you can <sup>to get the leaves off</sup>  
put 'em into a brine let 'em stand 2 or 3 days & then  
a second time with fresh brine - make a pickle with  
vinegar & water & spice boyl'd & roken w<sup>o</sup> to put  
'em in.



To pickle Walnuts green in milles

Put them into a jar with two handfulls of salt cover them with cold vinegar & let them stand by the fire 10 or 12 days then take them out & rub them one by one with a clean cloth & wrap each by it self very close in vine- leaves, & put them in a jar again. boyl vinegar with pepper Jamaica Jir. Cloves mace & ginger, & pour the liquor boyling hot on the nuts & stopp them very close - they are soon fit for use & will keep 2 years.

An Apple Pudding

Take 8 Apples boyl them tender & rub the pulp through a sieve beat 4 eggs leave out 3 whites, a little more than a quarter of a pound of butter melted, the juice of 2 Lemons & the rind of one grated in sugar to your taste, beat these very well together, lay a thin crust at the bottom of the dish you bake it in.

To make vinegar

Take a Barrel well bound with iron hoops, paint it & set it on a stand in the sun whence it is not to be moved. Then put to every gallon of water a p<sup>d</sup> of Coarse sugar, boyl it & scum it very well, then put it into coolers & when it is cold enough, put it together & work it with yeast & put it into the Barrel & cover the Bung hole with a hyle & keep out the dust. N. B. February is the time to make it & it will be ready in 3 or 4 months. it answers dish'd vinegar.

To make Apple jelly

pare your apples - cut 'em in quarters & take out the cores - boyl 'em in a good quantity of water when they are thoroughly boyled strain 'em through a thick cloth without squeezing, put a p<sup>d</sup> of sugar to a quart of liquor, it is boild after like other jellies



## Potato & Cheese cakes

ms. 1111y

Boyl potatoes tender then peel & beat em fine & to 2 p<sup>t</sup>  
put half a p<sup>d</sup> of melted butter, 4 Eggs, almost half a p<sup>d</sup> of fine  
powdered sugar, a  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Currants, nutmeg, rose water & sack of  
each a little.

## To make Welsh Beef

Take a large fat round of Beef three ounces of  
Salt petre pound it very small rub it very well into  
your beef & let it stand 10 or 6 hours then season it high  
with a good quantity of common salt & a little allspice <sup>of the powder</sup>  
with pepper powdered then let it stand ten or twelve days  
in pickle turning it once or twice in that time - then wash  
the salt & spice clean from it & put it into a Drock or  
dish to bake, with some beef suet at top & good deal at  
the bottom - cover it with thick paste - it will take 6 or 8  
hours baking - as soon as it comes out of the oven pour the  
gravy from it & let it stand till quite cold & then use it.

if well done it will keep 3 months

## To make Westphalia Hams

Rub every Ham well over with 4 ounces of Salt petre  
The next day put of Bay salt common salt & Coarse sugar  
each 2 cups into a quart of stale strong beer adding  
a like quantity of these ingredients for every ham, to be  
made at that time. Boyl these & pour them boiling hot  
over the Ham let it lie a fortnight in this pickle  
rubbing it well & turning it twice a day  
Smock the Hams for three days & nights over a fire of  
sawdust. This to be omitted, if you dislike smoked Bacon



## 1705 Christmas's green pease Soup

Take better than a quarter of a pound of butter & put it into a Stewpan, then put into it a pint of Green pease, slice 4 or 5 onions, half a doz. of Cucumbers sliced. 2 good Lettuces with a little mint & parsley shred cover all these close & Stew them till they are quite tender a little pepper & salt not amiss.

Boyl 3 pints of pease in as much water as you intend for Soup till they are fit to be mashed then Strain the liquor off & mix it up with the other ingredients - with as much pepper & salt as you like to preserve daintions for tarts

12 pound of damsons to 7 p<sup>d</sup> of sugar put into a well glazed & seasoned pan, tyed down with paper damp'd with water to be set in the oven when the bread is drawn & so repeated 3 times once a week & after the last time put a white paper next em & wet the top of the paper with Brandy.

no milled

## To make macaroni Soup

you are to boyl an handful of it in a quart of Mutton broth which will take up 2 hours before it be thoroughly soft & then tossing up the macaroni with a little of the broth in a saucepan with a bit of butter - serve it you will find it savoury & taste full.



Fish sauce that will serve either for sea or fresh water  
metted Butter well thickened with flower & mixt with <sup>of Lettice</sup> Anchore  
Rasp radish, Lemon juice small quantity of each so that none  
of them pre dominate if you love the taste of walnut pickle a  
little of that may be added.

To salt Ham, Tongues, &c. Mrs Calverley

To 4 Ham a p<sup>d</sup> of salt, & half a p<sup>d</sup> of course sugars  
a spoonfull of cochineal finely powdered



4 oz of salt peter  
1 lb of suger  
1 1/2 pinte of salt

} mixed alltogether with a little water  
lay half on y<sup>e</sup> ham & in two or days after the  
other half & often put the brine on the ham  
which must lay 4 days in it



## A Kentish Pudding

Fine Bran 4 lb. Meal 8 - Currants 12, Sugar 4  
Beef Suet 12. 5 Eggs, milk a pint - nutmeg grated, Salt  
Lye it a cloth & boyle it 5 hours

Fish Sauce - White sauce for Carp &c.

Take 4 large Anchoves eight Spoonfuls of white-wine  
two Spoonfuls of vinegar, two onions whole a nutmeg  
quarter'd some mace & whole pepper & 2 or 3 cloves  
boyle it near half away, then Strain it off, thicken it  
with three quarters of a pd of butter mix'd with flower  
& 2 Spoonfuls of thick cream, it should not be too thick.



To prevent Infection

Take Rue sage mint rosemary wormwood angelica &  
Lavender of each a Handfull infuse them in a gallon of the  
best vinegar, in a stone bottle well stopp'd down sit it  
on warm after eight dayes, then strain & bottle it adding  
to every quart a quarter of an ounce of Champhire  
Rub the nose mouth Loins & Temples & carry abroad  
a sprage dip'd in it make it in may



The Commission at Moscow, having in the year 1771  
invented a fumigation powder, which from several lesser  
experiments have proved efficacious in preventing the  
infection of the Plague, in order more fully to ascertain  
its Virtue in that respect, it was determined towards the  
end of the year, that ten Malefactors under Sentence of  
Death should without any other precautions than the  
Fumigations, be confined three weeks in a Lazaretto, be  
laid upon the beds, and dressed in the Cloaths, which had  
been used by persons sick, dying, and even dead of the  
Plague, in the Hospital, The experiment was accordingly  
tried, and none of the malefactors were then infected  
or have been since ill.

#### For a lax.

Take the Peel of walnuts dry em & powder em  
Then take some Port wine heat it & burn it take as  
much of the Walnut powder as will lay on a sixpence  
with some nutmeg take it morn & even.

#### For a cancer

The middle part of the Walnut dried & powdered  
as much as will lay on a shilling take twice a day for some  
time.



of fumigation of the first strength. NB. A pood is 40  
pounds Russian which are equal to 35 pounds and an half  
of English averdupoise.

### Powder of the second strength

Take Southernwood cut into small peices five pounds  
leaves of Juniper cut in small peices four pounds Juniper  
beres pounded three pounds common salt Petre pounded  
four pounds sulphur pounded two pounds & an half Smyrna  
tar or myrrh one pound & an half, mix the above together  
which will produce half a pood of the powder of Fumigation  
of the second strength

### Odoriferous powder of fumigation

Take the root call'd Kalmus cut into small peices three  
pounds frankincense pounded grossly one pound storax  
pounded and rose flowers half a pound, yellow Amber  
pounded one pound, Smyrna tar or myrrh one pound,  
common salt Petre pounded one pound & an half sulphur  
a quarter of a pound, mix all the above together, which will  
produce nine pounds, and three quarters of the odoriferous  
powder.

### Remarks on the Powder of fumigation

If guaiacum cannot be had, take cones of pines or firs may  
be used in its stead likewise the common tar or pine and fir  
may be used in stead of the Smyrna tar or myrrh and mugwort  
may supply the place of Southernwood. Turn over



An American receipt for the Rheumatism

Take two garlick clove, Gum ammoniac one drachm  
Blend them by bruising together, make them into two or three  
boluses with fair water, swallow them one at a night &  
one in the morning. drink while taking this receipt Sassafras  
tea make very strong, it is generally found to banish the  
Rheumatism and even contraction of the joints in a few  
times taking

For Sores or humours

To drink plentifully of wort, which prepare by pouring  
a quart of boiling water; upon 3 or 4 spoonfulls of fine  
powder of malt, to which add a spoonfull or 2 of wine, &  
some brown sugar; of this liquor you may drink from one  
to three quarts a day

Receipt for making the powder of Purgation to  
prevent the infection from the Plague, invented by the Com<sup>miss</sup>ion  
at Moscow in the Year 1771

Powder of the first strength

Take leaves of Tuniper Tuniper Berries pounded ears of  
wheat, Guaiacum wood pounded of each six pounds, common  
salt Petre pounded eight pounds sulphur pounded six pounds  
3 myrra Tar or myrrh two pounds, mix all the above ingre-  
dients together, which will produce a good powder of the powder  
of



Ten grains of Rubarb. some crabs eyes mixed with Peppermint <sup>water</sup>

for a strain or strengthening plaster

# of Burgandy pitch, seven oz of yellow wax <sup>four</sup> oz of fine powdered frankincense melt the pitch & wax in an earthen pipkin then put in the frankincense and let it boil a little and have ready a pail of cold water to throw it in in summer, & in winter in warm water oil your hands & table & make it into rolls for use

Mr. Box For an inward weakness attended with a lax  
Take the middle peel of walnuts boil it in Red wine & burn it

For an unskillfull Bleeding Dr. Cook

Boil 4 ounces of white lilly root in two pints of fresh cows milk, till they become tender then boil three ounces of linc or flax seed in as much of the milk strained from the afore said wild root as will render it a cataplasme, then let it be well beat together with the bruised lilly roots, apply this emollient poultice hot to the part wounded night & morning.

A new laid egg beat with a little nutmeg & fine sugar add to it a little warm water stirring it well about two table spoonfulls of Rum or Brandy, to be taken every day between breakfast & dinner, eating a biscuit or a bit of toasted bread.



For a cancer.

Boil Turkey figs, the newest to be got, in new milk, which they thicken by boiling, when void enough split & apply as warm as can be borne to the cancer whether broke or not which also must be wash'd with some of the milk warm several times a day. the figgs must be fresh every morn or even & once or twice a day besides binding them gently on for some time, drink a quarter of a pint of the milk they are void in morning & even, the quantity of figs to be boiled each time, should be proportion'd to the size of the place they are to cover. the use of this method must be steadily observed for perhaps three or four months.

For the

R Rad Hellebor abbi

recenter pulv zvi

Rad zingiber opt ʒs ss

axung porcini ʒij

oc ongere gut ʒss

oc Oliver q.s.

mij Eluquent molle

J.C.

For A B

Aug 17 1763



To make Paint to look like Lace

Mix some Starch with water very thick, Boil  
in a glass in water & mix it of a proper thickness  
for paint, adding to it a little fine sugar or Candy

garden 2 clove gum ammoniac crushed together make  
For the Rheumatis  
requires no confinement

It has removed a very dangerous Erysipelas, and has greatly  
relieved in the gravel, it may be taken at all seasons and  
three times a week the quantity of a small is about an hour  
of Bismuthore made in 20 an electary with sweats, take  
the equal quantity of cream of tartar, and common flower

For the Scurvey may

an ounce of Theriacina, half an ounce of Saltp. a  
point of the best Ampleed, it must not be stop'd at first,  
only with paper tape over, take two Spoonfulls at a  
time, three a week.

A Good Purge



To take out Spots of oyl or grease out of white or red silk  
Rub the Spots well with Aqua-fortis, afterwards rub them well with the  
glair of new laid eggs, hang it in the Sun to dry, & afterwards wash it with  
fair water well & press it well.

To take out Spots of Pitch Tar &c.  
First rub them well with hoggs Card or oyl, let it lie 24 hours or more  
then rub it well with your hands Soap it & wash it well with water -  
Spirit of Wine is also good in this case.

A Powder to take out Spots  
Take bone-ashes of sheeps legs caland white, reduce them to a fine  
Powder lay this warm on Spots or Stains, till it begins to change colour, then  
take off that & lay on fresh & continue so doing till the Spot is gone -  
Another for the same

Take White or wheaten-Bread just drawn out of the Oven, lay one  
piece under & another over the Spot of a silk, & it will draw out the oyl  
or grease.

To take Spots of Ink out of Silk  
Take strong White-wine Vinegar & hot ashes, rub them well upon the  
spots & afterwards wash em with Soap & water - <sup>or Iron-moulds too</sup> Juice of Lemon for ainnen

To make Gilliflowers grow double of any seed  
Put the seed of a single gilliflower into a bean that the Sprout or  
spire is taken from, so that the bean may not grow. Stop the hole  
close with soft wax, & set the bean into convenient fat mould & the  
gilliflower seed as the bean rots, springing up will produce double  
flower Carge & beautiful.

To make Pinks & Gilliflowers blue & purple.  
Slit a succory root & place the root of your flower, then set it  
in a convenient bed & cover it with light mould, & the seed drawing  
a virtual nourishment from that root, when the pink &c. grows up  
it will produce a blue flower

A Transparent blue equal to Ultramarine  
The Cyanus or blue corn bottle flower, a good quantity of the middle leaves  
being procur'd, press out what Juice you can from them & add to it a little  
allum & you will have a lasting transparent blue of as bright a staining  
colour as can be desired, scarce inferior in beauty to ultramarine &  
is durable



A fine Blue - Mr Boyle

Take the Blue leaves of Rue, & beat them a little in a Stone mortar with a wooden Pestle, then put them in water juice & all for fourteen days or more, washing them every day till they are rotten & at last beat them & the water together, till they become a pulp & let them dry in the sun

To preserve herbs after gathering my son from

Dr Hebenstreit - Leipzig

Gum Arabick & Jethuochia an equal quantity & Lamphire enough to make it perceiv'd by the nose, fasten in on a sheet of white <sup>paper</sup> & lap it into a sheet of Brown & put in tray

Dr Shaw - A Composition of great firmness for a Terrace:  
Archers & Cisterns

Take 2 parts of Wood Ashes, 3 of Lime & 1 of fine sand which after being well sifted & mix'd together they beat for 3 days or 3 nights incessantly with wooden mallets sprinkling them alternately & at proper times with a little oyl & water, till they become of a due consistence. Ditto To joyn Pipes & Aqueducts by beating Tonn & Lime together with oyl only without any mixture of water - Both these Compositions quickly assume the hardness of Stone & suffer no water to pervade them.

Instead of Glue you may use a preparation of Chese, which is first to be pounded with a little water in a mortar till the wholy matter is wash'd out, when this is done pound it again with a small quantity of fine Lime & apply it afterwards as quick as possible to such Boards as are to be joyn'd together, which after the Cement becomes dry, will not be separated, I am told even by water it self

+ the best way is to have 'em in cup boards or book cases, with boards  
Let your <sup>this is better than in books</sup> herbs be half dry, & then putting 'em in a brown paper put 'em in a press & when dry glen 'em on a half sheet of paper with singlase of the white Salisbury glen made of parch ment - they put in about a Spoonfull of Aqua fortis to four teen of the liquid glue, this keeps off Vermin - & is an invention of Miss Lister  
The manner of drawing plants; is by pricking the plants on one side, so that the juice may come out & then pressing the plant on the paper, it leaves its print & is drawn exactly. +



To take of Medals seals Cameo's &c.

An ounce of Singlasp steep'd in a quarter of a pint of Brandy for one night, boyl it till the Singlasp is dissolv'd put above half a quarter of an ounce of Detraction, mix it, & strain it through the finest Camerick lay it on with a tea-spoon till every part of the medal is cover'd - when cool it comes off.

A Cement for Shell-work & to make leaves for

Take 2 ap<sup>d</sup> of Bees-Wax 2<sup>oz</sup> of Rosin 1<sup>oz</sup> of Burgundy pitch melt it in a pipkin. To make it green when it is melted stir 2<sup>oz</sup> of powder of verdigreece in to it. Heat softens & you may work into any shape you please to make leaves & clap a leaf of any plant on it, & you may take the veins. N B. a greater or less quantity of the verdigreece makes it deeper or paler, & you may shade it as you please.

A plaster to take off superfluous hairs.

Bees wax & rosin melted together & spread on leather & put it on the part to be cleav'd take it off & all will come off clean.

A pulvise of onions put the feet when given over in fever has recover'd.

Powder of Potatoes in past for a cement  
To fast Cabres for killing.

Powder of Rice & sugar & chalk powder'd  
made into Balls

To clean Plate

Dry whiten & make it warm and rub the plate



To clean Mohogany or other wood.

Powder of Alkeny & boild linsseed oil, rubd in<sup>th</sup> wood.

To clean Brass or Iron.

Powder of Tutty & spirit of wine, rub it after it is clean.

To mixt Whiting

Whiting, a little starch, & small bear boild.

To take of Plants.

Take a flat cushion of about six inches square coverd  
with leather, and another of a round kind bound up  
so as to form a handle to it lay on the flat one some  
some printing ink and level it with the round one,  
lay a leaf between them, and press it gently that  
the ink may be equally divided on each side then  
put it between two white papers, and press it with the  
palm of your hand, and the impression will remain.  
The printing ink is made of three parts drying linsseed  
oil one part turpentine-oil and brought to a proper  
consistency, with Lamp Black.



## A Cement for Shells

Take two ounces of Gum Arabick dissolve it in water, take a quarter of a pound of the finest plaister of Paris put it in by degrees to the Gum water stirring it incessantly for two hours to keep it from setting, putting from time to time so much water as will keep it to about the consistency that a Spoon will stand an end in it. It will keep about 3 weeks

When they would put 3 or 4 shells together in any work Cement' em on a piece of paper & then cement the paper on the Vase you are making  
A Lemmon stick with cloves cut a ~~small~~ chop of it & put it into a pennyworth of Turmeric into it & grate it, put it into a pint of white wine drink half a pint of it full every morn  
it will cure three day

For the Jaundice

of white wine.  
it sometimes, take about a sea spoonfull in a glass  
let it stand by the fire side three or four days shake  
pouder the Guaiacum, and put all into a quart for the  
one pint and half of Rum  
Half an ounce of mixture of saffron  
Half an ounce of spirit of lavender  
Half an ounce of tartaric  
Two ounces of Gum Guaiacum  
For the Gout, or Rheumatism, Mr. Swobey



Feb. 17. 1759

For a Cough

Mrs Shipton. 212 D. 2.

Honey & Licorish sliced, of each 4 ounces, flowers of Benjamin & opium, each a dram, salt of Tartar 3 ounce, Camphire 2 samples  
oyle of Aniseeds half a dram. Infuse these ingredients in a quart  
of double rectified Spirits of wine by the fire for 10 or 12 days,  
shaking the bottle twice a day. The dose for a grown person  
is an hundred drops to be taken going to bed in a glass of wine & water.

N. B. It is of great service to children in the Hoopin-Cough  
before the bottle shaken the cork must be loosed, as it must be  
whilst it stands before the fire, the bottle must be quite full  
it will keep seven years.

A medicine for the Leprosy left by Mrs Montagu  
for Thomas Halkin.

Four ounces of the inner Bark of Elm, boyled in four  
quarts of water to two. - the Bark first standing in the  
water 3 or 4 hours before it is boyled. - of this liquor shance  
he must take 8 Spoonfulls night & morning & five & twenty  
grains of Orde Antimony just before or after it, it may be  
Sweeten'd with very coarse Sugar.

He may boyl an handful of Tumeric & a handful of  
Bran in a quart of water & dab the worst parts of it.  
I believe it would help the scurfs to separate - This he must  
do after he has drank the liquor & taken the powder a week  
or ten days.

For the jaundice

The white of an egg, two glasses of spring water beat very well  
together, & drank down at once.



Re Unguent Ophthalmic. Edinburgh. J. J.



M<sup>r</sup> Rich. Pooke. A fine mollifying ointment or Plaster

Half a pint of Sweet oyle, half a pound of Resin  
two ounces of Bees-wax, one ounce of black pitch  
melt altogether & then stir in an ounce of  
liquid Storax after it is off the fire.

Good in the Smal pox upon their sinking  
from the Hist. of a young Lady

About thirty Snails to be crush'd & spread  
on flax & apply'd to the soles of the feet  
& give at the same time some wine mix'd w<sup>th</sup> Treacle  
The Snails to be chang'd every twelve hours  
care to be taken that the person who takes them off  
have her mouth & nose closely cover'd with a  
Handkerchief dip'd in sharp Vinegar & take some  
Treacle - the smell will be so offensive.

This prevents the malignity from getting into  
the head - where it might form an abscess.

For a cold, Hoarseness or Cholick

A Spoonful of Sallad oyle 2 Spoonfulls of Water  
a Tea Spoonful of Spirit of Harts horn. M<sup>rs</sup> Tommy Bingham

For sore eyes

Unguent. opthalmic. Edinburgh Zs. J. Collet.

For a lax

An ounce of mutton suet scrap'd fine melted in milk, taken at going to  
bed, as long as occasion



For an ulcerous Leg, even when it tends to a mortification

Take one ounce of Litherage of gold, a quarter of a pint of Tallet oyle, one penninorth of oyle of Rose, half a quarter of a pint of White wine vinegar, put altogether in a bason stir it till it is well mixt & thick. - Dress with white Brown paper rubb'd & pull'd till very soft. -  
The art is to mix the medicine by stirring it a great while till it is well incorporated.

The Court Plaister for Cuts & wounds.

Take half an ounce of gum Benjamin dissolve it over a gentle fire in two ounces of French Brandy then add one dram & a half of Singlas & dissolve in it.

Apopleck fit

give a handfull of Salt & a pint of water.  
has recover'd some out of an Apopleck fit.

For any Bilious disorders. Dr. Han

A dram &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Venice or Castile Soap, Rhubarb finely powder'd, 1 dram, salt of Wormwood  $\frac{1}{2}$  dram. mixt up with Syrup of Saffron, make into 12 pills take  $\frac{2}{3}$  an hour before each meal with the draught of any purging water.

Dog & Duck water. & Georges fields best  
if it purges too much 2 pills or only twice a day when most convenient. Epsom <sup>salt in</sup> water may do as well as the purging water.



A small punch to drink when any one is fevored  
As much salt of wormwood as will lay on half a crown, juice of  
two Lemmons, first mixt, a wine glass of Rum a quart of water.

For a burn. Ann White.

Take knot grass, elder buds if to be had if not the inner peel  
of elder, bramble leaves the inner peel of a Cabbage stem,  
sengreen planten <sup>Leaves</sup> pounded very well & boil em in Lard strein  
take the fire out with brandy or oil or rennet bag dress  
it with fine linnen rags & not take em off but wet em with  
the medicine with a feather two or three times aday the air seem

For a sore Throat from cold

syrup of mabberies just warm taken into the mouth & spit out  
good; but if from acrimony of blood purging is necessary, a few  
drops of spirit of vitriol mix'd with the syrup is good

For corns

Put the corn with spittle for five minutes, morn & even it done  
3 times a day, the whole corn comes out.

To make wormwood Draught for a Fever

A quarter of an ounce of salt of wormwood, 5 large spoonfulls  
of Seville orange juice then add 12 spoonfulls of mint water  
and the same quantity of spring water 2 tea spoonfulls  
of sal volatile, and a little fine Sugar, take 4 large  
spoonfulls every 6 hours, and if the fever bad, you may  
add to this half a quarter of an ounce of salt of nitre.



## A receipt for Deafness

Take one Spoonful of the Juice of onions two Spoonfuls  
of Honey, mix 'em well, drop a little into the ear, turn the head  
& let it drain out, put in wool in a bit of muslin.

### For an ulcerated Throat

If attended with any bright redness, white pustles or any  
black appearance within the mouth, they are not to be  
treated like common sore throats by coolers & evacuations, -  
but by bleeding once & then giving sweating powders  
of Lewis contrayerva Composi his, by keeping the patient  
warm & giving white wine whey &c.

### Genjeng

May be taken in the manner Chambers in his  
Dictionary sets down in decoction or about 10 grains  
of it in powder in any vehicle as wine & water,  
or any Syrup or any Conserve, is a dose to be repeated  
twice a day or oftener as the case requires, if it binds  
too much a little Lenitive Electuary or other gentle  
purge may be proper.

To cure a Dropsy - Bathe all the swell'd parts  
often with Sweet Sallid oyl & lay over it flannel. <sup>m<sup>o</sup> water</sup>

Tea made of Missle to & drank in a morning  
is very good for weak Nerves & distempers <sup>CRAMP</sup> caused by em  
of bitter Almond;

A clove of Garlick soaked in oyl will cure deafness  
put in the ear at night & stick it with oyl in the morn



To pickle Onions

peel'em & fling'em in cold salt & water. Boil salt & water a strong brine & throw'em in when it boils - just about half a dozen bubbles - take'em out & put in cold salt water - let'em lie till next morning dry'em in a cloth & put'em into Boyled vinegar when cold.

<sup>thorn</sup>  
White Hawthorn berries chew'd or powdered taken in White wine good for the Gravel. - Dr Cole

Syrup of poppies & marshmallows in Corusps water. Dilt - or High taper powdered.

A Tea Spoonful of Volatile Gum guaiacum in a wine glass of water going to bed & gentle perspiration on it is good for a rheumatism -  
Dr Pococke R<sup>o</sup> of Shory

For the scuroy Dr Collet

℞ Calc. antimonii      illot  
Aethiop Antimonial      ā ʒi  
Palo Contrayen.      Comp  
Gum Guaiac  
myrrh      ā ʒss  
Camphor gr XV  
Syr tort Aurant      q. s.

Mf Pilula 10 ex singul Drachm  
Capiat 4. 5 vel plures (pro ratione effectus)  
hora XI matut & hora Decubitus: nov. 3 1757



To cure an ague

The thinnest outer rind of a lemon, dried & powdered  
taken in 3 or 4 Spoonfulls of water when the fit is  
just coming on - & walk about. is a Specifick. Dr P.

a Syrup To cure a Cold or Cough <sup>in a Laboratory</sup>

Take one ounce of Syrup of Balsamic  
one ounce of Diacodium, one ounce of Aqua  
Mirabilis mix it in a vial & take a Spoonfull  
when you go to Bed shaking the vial when you  
take it - 3 or 4 nights you will find benefit & if so  
take a little manna with a little Syrup of Balsamic  
in about a fortnight.

To pickle Walnuts Ditt

Boyl water & salt that will bear an egg let it  
stand till cold & put in your nuts, every other day  
boyl fresh & shift them & after 3 times changing,  
dry 'em in a cloth - boyl vinegar & salt & put in  
Mace & a few peper corns & garlic & horse radish - &  
put 'em in when cold.

To pickle Cucumbers

Wipe the Cucumbers put 'em into cold vinegar & salt  
put 'em in a pot over the fire & let 'em heat & gradually  
till they just simmer - take 'em off & shift 'em - it should  
be distilled vinegar - in about a week pour the vinegar  
off - boyl it up & pour it hot on them & shift 'em - a little mace  
peper & salt for spice.



## To cure deafness

White wine vinegar distill'd 3 drops into the deaf ear  
out going to bed. whilst it is used the head should be wrapped  
warm at night & due precautions used against catching  
cold in the day.

There is usually some effect found from nine daies use  
unless it may proceed from a long deafness by harden'd  
wax & for that pomatum put in the ears; if from any  
Nervous effects it rarely fails of success. - There is no danger  
from a much longer use of it.

## To cure a cold on the Lungs Archb<sup>ps</sup> Wheatcomb

Take an ounce &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Frankincense, put it on a chafin dish  
of Coals - sit over it & take in the smool, cover'd with a  
Blanket, warm the bed with a like in the pan & go to  
bed & you will sweat. - Good even for ulcerated Lungs.

## For the Toothack.

Put a Quart of warm Nitre on an ounce of Nitre  
wash your mouth with it warm'd.

## Golden Rod for the Gravel.

Take 3 or 4 Springs of it, pound it in a marble mortar  
& strain out the juyce, mix it with as much Whitewine  
& drink it 3 mornings fasting.

To make the Syrup pound it like manner & to every  
pint of juyce put a  $\text{p}^{\text{d}}$  &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of Loaf sugar & take a spoonfull  
of it in a glass of Whitewine three mornings fasting.

Lime water  
Take  $\text{p}^{\text{d}}$  of Lime out of the kiln, Chalk lime is best - put a quart of  
cold water to it - let it stand 24 hours, stirring it 3 or 4 times - then  
filter the water through a filtering paper or Sieve. A Quarter of a  
pint morning & evening in  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pint of warm milk or milk porridge.



Recipe Arguebusade Water

Sage Handfulls	- 20
Wormwood	- - - 20
Mugwort	- - - 20
Comfrey	- - - 20
Angelica	- - - 20
Pimpernel	- - - 10
Bugloss	- - - 10
Sanicle	- - - 10
Ground Ivy	- - - 10
Large dazies	- - - 10
Small dit	- - - 10
St Johns wort	- - - 10
Vervain	- - - 10
Betony	- - - 10
Agrimony	- - - 10
Fumitory	- - - 10
Plantain long	- - - 10
Ditto round	- - - 10
Dog Grass	- - - 10
Herb for cuts	- - - 10
Scrophularia	- - - 10
Elder	- - - 10
Smallage	- - - 10
Fennel	- - - 10
Aristolochia	one pound

} Distill all these  
in fifteen Gallons  
of Whitwine.



For a Cough

Take Elder berries pour off the juyce, boyl it to a  
Syrup with honey - take 2 Spoonfulls going to bed.

To ripen a blind boile

Milk mallowe, crumb of Bread & mastick heated into  
a poultice & applyed once in 12 hours, till it comes to a  
white head.

Powder of leaves to dry up a wound

Ashes ditto to clean the teeth & also of Harts horn &  
Coral mixed an equal quantity.

In the Plague

Take much Theriaca at first - not after 24 hours  
Good also to bleed within the 24 hours from the right  
arm - eat a Panade of bread & pounded Almonds -  
apply to the Carbuncle the leaf of Rumifera red or white  
is the doct, roasted gently over the fire with fresh butter on  
& put it on a linnen cloth to the sores - in want of this  
or a Cataplasme of Rumifera & Malva or Malva alone  
pounded & made up with the fat of mafe pork & mastick  
the under part of the leaf to the flesh.

For the Gout to give ease

An hot Bath to the foot of red wine & Rosemary.

Distill'd water of Bean Ees good for the Gravel

Water of Pellitory of the wall good ditto

For an Ague

30 grains of Cochineal in a glass of Claret ten mornings



For the Gout or Rheumatism The Duke of Portland

R. Aristolochia rotunda or Birthwort } root.  
Gentian — — — — }  
Germander }  
Ground pine } tops & leaves.  
Centaurry }

Take of all these well dry'd, powdered & sifted as fine as you can equal weight, mixe them well together & take one drachm of this mixed powder every morning fasting in a cup of wine & water. With tea or any other vehicle you like best, keep fasting an hour & half after it, continue this for three months without intermission then diminish the dose to  $\frac{3}{4}$  of a dram for three months longer; then to  $\frac{1}{2}$  a drachm for six months more, taking it regularly every morn if possible. After the first year it will be sufficient to take  $\frac{1}{2}$  a drachm every other day. As this medicine operates insensibly, it will take perhaps two years before you receive any great benefit, so you must not be discouraged tho' you do not perceive any great amendment. It work slow but sure, it doth not confine the patient to any particular diet, so one lives soberly & abstains from those meats & liquors &c. that have been always accounted pernicious in the gout, as Champagne, Drams, high Sauces &c.

N.B. In the Rheumatism that is only accidental & not habitual a few of the drachm doses may do. but if an habitual or of long duration, then you must take it as for the Gout. The remedy requites patience, as it operates but slow in most instances.



For a Burn 10<sup>th</sup> July

An handfull of Compton, Mallows a handfull  
of Lingreen a large <sup>three or four</sup> ~~one~~ boyl'd in New milk  
thick it with oatmeal a bit of Lard boyl'd in it  
& make a pulcke's put Linseed oyle over it & apply  
it to the burn - it will take out the fire & cure  
the wound by dressing it twice a day & will heal  
it soon without a scar.

A pulcke of onions laid to the feet when given  
over in a fever recoverd

Vinegar good to lay the itch of Gnats, bugs or  
flies - & paper dipt in vinegar to lay on the itching

A receipt for a sore or Cancerous Breast.

Take Rue, smallage, Featherstie, wormwood & Sage  
of each one handfull; - chop them very small & boyl  
them in strong ale-ground, a quarter of an hour.  
thicken it with wheaten meal - as it comes from the mill,  
then put into it some Beavs grease or Barrows - make  
it into a Poulcke & dress it twice a day. - the same will  
break it, if it is to be broke & cure it.



For the Scurvy

He recommends Scurvygrass, Cresses, Brooklime - Sorrel.  
Endive Lettuce, Purslain & others of a cooling nature. -  
but the greatest service may be expected from subacid  
fruits, as Lemons, oranges & Pomegranates eaten fre-  
quently, on account of their cooling & subastringent quality.

Dr Poczuke

Dandelion leaves sterd. in a pan without any  
water, take of the liquor morning & evening & at 4,  
a Spoonful good for a drapsy.

For Coughing at night. Infallible:

2 Spoonfuls of Honey one of vinegar boyl'd up to a  
Syrup & taken going to bed as hot as you can.

Deafness to cure:

For deafness consider if the drum is too tight or too relaxed,  
if too tight as often in feavourish dispositions, then oily &  
unctious remedies; - if relaxed, drop from the finger 8 drops  
of distilled white wine vinegar warm into the Ears.  
keep the head warm. if hear better when go into the cold,  
'tis a sign of a relaxation.

To strengthen a weak or rickety child.

Millipedes bruised & strain'd thro' a muslin in Tent-nine  
& give the child a tea Spoonfull 2 or 3 times aday

For an Astimate Lax

The Back bone of an Hog calcin'd 2 Spoonfuls of oil boyl'd  
in a pint of milk thicken'd with flower, if the Stomach cannot  
bear all milk let there be water in it.



Caused by little worms burrowing under the Cuticle & leaving their eggs in different places. Spread the disease - no need of Cathartics or Sweeteners of the Blood are of any service here. First let the patient go into a warm bath & then let the parts affected be anointed every day either with the ointment of Sulphur or the ointment of precipitate Mercury, which is less offensive. instead of which a liniment may be made of Orange flowers or red roses the mercurial red Corrosive & Hogs Lard pounded together, which is of a very pleasant smell & of equal efficacy.

Diff. The Albugo or white Speck in the Eye.

Take of Common glass any quantity, pound it in a mortar into a very fine powder. Then add an equal quantity of white Sugar candy & levigate the mixture on a marble with great labour till it becomes quite impalpable. a little of this powder put in to the eye with a quill every day, gradually abstersges & wears off the Spot by its inciding quality.

The force of Oours - he recommends spirits of volatile Salt - Castor, Must & Civet as very refreshing to the Spirit, - but if any overpower or are disagreeable not to be used - if these perfumes do not agree - Castor & Asa fœtida may - but moderation constantly to be observed in all these things. Diff.



## Of Worms

Quick silver in every form is destructive of em, therefore a purge of Rhubarb with a small proportion of dulcified Mercury Sublimate which is to be repeated at due intervals & in the intermediate days to give Cathartics Mineral morning & evening.

But the flat worm requires a peculiar treatment

Take filings of Tin & red Coral of each an equal quantity pound them together into a very fine powder of which one dram made into a bolus with Collyre of the tops of Sea-worm root, is to be taken twice a day. often repeated least they return

### For a Dropsy

A Spoonful of whole mustard seed & drink on it half a pint of a decoction of green broom tops. continue it night & morning for a year

This distemper has been cur'd by abstaining totally from drink. & to assuage the thirst by washing the mouth & throat with the juice of sour apples or Lemons & now & then swallowing a very small quantity of it.

### For the Diabetes

Take four pints of milk boyl it a little & turn it with three drachms of Alum. four ounces of this taken 3 times a day

### For the Stone

oyle of sweet almonds, Syrup of Marsh mallows emulsions made with Almonds. to which may be added the use of the warm bath. But among powerful diureticks Turpentine & Soap are best. Beddy exercise especially riding every day



## The Diac passion.

Blood must be plentifully drawn, with great expedition, not once only, but twice & generally three or then the belly is to be moved - but this is very difficult to be done because acrid Cathartics cause too great an irritation & are thrown up by vomit. Therefore it is to be attempted by stimulating glysters & gentle Catharticks. Anodynes too are necessary but mixt with the purging medicines. A Scruple of the Cathartic extract with one grain of the Thebaic extract & some hours after two Spoonfulls of the infusion of Sena with addition of a fourth part of the tincture of Sena, to be taken either every hour or every two hours untill the patient has had a sufficient number of stools. If this course prove ineffectual it will be right to order Quicksilver to be swallowed down to be given in large quantities to a pound weight at least & generally requires to be repeated. Nor ought the Physician to use any long delay in trying this experiment for fear of an actual mortification of the inflamed parts where the coats of the intestine would be destroyed & the Quicksilver run into the cavity of the Abdomen. Fomentations are of some service viz. warm flannel soaked in Spirit of wine; or what Sydenham prescribes a Live Puppy held constantly on the bare belly; - but an immersion up to the breast in the warm bath is far more beneficial. & if the pain is not dispersed, it will be proper to apply Cupping glasses, with slight scarifications, about the Navel.

The same Method for the Dry Belly ach



Some Observations & Medicines taken from Dr Mead

On a Pelethial which is I suppose a spotted Fever

Perocardic powder, or rather the Compound powder of Contrayerva with nitre & the Cordial Confection as in Miliar, fever - & towards the latter end of the distemper & the patients weak low State requires warmer Cordials, Virginia Snake root Contrayerva root, the root of wild Valerian, Saffron & the like.

Frisipela's

Thirst draw blood freely plentifully, purge once & again with gentle Cathartics an infusion of rose with mind dangerous to apply hot fomentations & much more so to repel it with cooling ointments or liniments - but if the skin in any part be gangrened, that part is to be fomented with a decoction of bitter herbs mixt with camphorated spirit of wine, & afterwards a Cataplasme of oatmeal boyled in strong beer.

N.B. Manna & Glaubers salt a gentle purge

A Gargle made of barley water & syrup of Mulberries or some such other Syrup or the pectoral decoction when the spittle tough & the mouth choaked with slimy Phlegm

For Malignant Fever. Camphire, Spiritus Mändereri & much celebrated Medicines & powerful Sudorifics.

N.B. Camphire must not be exhibited alone, but joynted with cooling Medicines, for it is very hot. Give it thus way.

Take Camphire one dram; grind it with a little rectified Spirit of Wine, then mix it freely with 2 or 3 ounce of double refined Sugar & a quantity



For a Rheumasm

Lady Savile

1. B. Guaiacum & Honey the quantity of a Nutmeg, taken at going to bed, it will incline to sweat, so to be sure not get out of bed. Mustard seed a Spoonful, tyed up in a rag & put into a pint of such whey, a nother remedy to drink at going to bed.

A Spoonful of Honey in a glass of Spring water drink at going to rest is good for an Asthma

Feb. 1742. Some receipts from Dr Pococke

R. B. Clove Tea, that is Spice cloves good for colicks occasioned by coldness of Stomach & peppermint Water.

Ipecacoanha a vomit taken from 10 to 28 grains but so small a quantity purges, it is called a dietic remedy in all Diarrhoes, it is purging & binding but not so binding as Rhubarb. 40 grains of Ipecacoanha to a pint of Brandy

R. B. Jalap a good cheap purge for the common people from half a dram to one dram; for children as many grains as years old.

R. B. In fluxes first a vomit of Ipecacoanha, then a purge of Rhubarb, but not too soon & if bound after Rhubarb, should take another kind of purge.

For a great cold. Sweat with vinegar whey, a little Venice Treacle in it not amiss



Dr Ratcliff's receipt for a Rheumatism

Take half an ounce of Horseradish sliced &  $\frac{1}{2}$  an ounce of mustard seed bruised put these together into a quart of white mountain wine & let it stand 24 hours, take 4 spoonfulls at a time three times a day, in the morning & fast an hour after & at 4 in the afternoon & at night going to bed shakeing the bottle every time: when the wine is all put in another quart & let it stand 5 days before you begin it. This is enough to take at a time, which must be at the spring of the year & repeat the same at the fall of the leaf, unless you are ill, take it then at any time.

Dr Meads cure for a Rheumatism or Swell'd Legs.

To a quarter of a p<sup>d</sup> of whole mustard seed put a quart of strong mountain wine, let it stand 24 hours & then drink a good wine glass of the dear without shaking; as you drink one glass fill it up out of another bottle till in this manner you have drank two bottles which will last about 10 days, it is best to drink it a bed & lye  $\frac{1}{2}$  an hour after it drink it in a morning fasting.

For a Rheumatism Helljar  
of Hill Thyme, rue, Bay leaves & horse radish of each a good handful boild in 2 quarts of spring water till it comes to a quart, strain it out & put  $\frac{1}{2}$  a p<sup>d</sup> of treacle to it & drink  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pint morning & night

For the scurvey

Four p<sup>d</sup> of butterdock roots to six quarts of water, an ounce of sena, boild it till the roots are tender, then put in a pound of treacle & let it just simmer strain it & work it with a beam trough half a pint in the morning warm



For a dog or other beast bit by a mad dog Dr. Plot  
5 grains <sup>heal the dog</sup> of white Hellebore given in butter or any thing  
that he will swallow it works by vomit ~~5~~ grains to a dog  
30 or 40 to a Cow or Horse

To cure an Ague Ditt.

give a vomit just as the ague is coming & if it does not do  
the first time repeat it - & give as much powder of resin as will  
lye upon a shilling every 4 hours between the fits in any liquor

A Water for Convulsion fits. Lady Savile

Take a pint of Spring water, three Sprigs of Centaury three  
Sprigs of St Johns wort, 2 or 3 branches of yarrow, some pills of Gold  
boyle these on a gentle fire till the third part of the liquor be  
wasted then strain out the herbs, & add to it half a dram of Ro-  
coral half a dram of Amber both finely powdered, one Ounce of  
Gold, one ounce of brown Sugar Candy half a dram of London treacle  
keep all hot for one hour over the fire then bottle it, & when you  
give it shake the bottle that the powders may mix give 2 spoonfulls to a child  
just born the first thing it takes; & whenever the fits take the child or at any time when troubled  
with wind.

N.B. Dr. Collet thinks the gold needles & the leaf gold dangerous because we can not  
be sure it is not from brass - & he thinks Rhubarb better than London treacle which is hot.

To make Artificiall Ases milk

Take two ounces of hartshorn shavings 2 ounces of candied  
eringo roots 2 ounces of pearl barley 12 garden snails  
bruis'd a little put em in a pint & half of water boyl  
it to a pint take 2 spoonfulls of the mixture in four  
of cows milk take warm as often as you please



For a Bruise - M<sup>r</sup> Collet.

Take 6 oz. <sup>common oil</sup> Linseed oyl & oatmeal an equal quantity. make  
a plaster when mixt together - make & apply it to the bruised place -

For a pultice - bruise Linseed 1 ounce & boyl it in  
water till it is thick & lay it on warm - on the part that  
gathers & a pultice of white bread & milk all round Ditto

For a Strain D<sup>r</sup> Collet

An equal quantity of Salleted oyl & water one  
third of vinegar & a little Spirit of Martagan enough  
to mix it - & bath the affected part twice a day with the same  
& you may apply a plaster of Burgamy Pitch & Bar-  
tholomew's Hair to soften it. spread on leather

For a Flux m<sup>r</sup> Montagu.

An ounce of the best Rhubarb infused in a pint of the best  
old & true good Brandy - the older it is, it grows the more  
astringent - the Brandy should never be poured off the Rhu-  
barb till it is taken. 2 or 3 spoonfuls may be given to a  
child, 5 or 6 to a grown person according to their Strength  
to be repeated 2 or 3 nights going to bed.

Lime water

Take a pound of Lime out of the kiln Chalk Lime is best  
put to 2 Quarts of cold water to it let it stand 24 hours  
stirring it 3 or 4 times - then filter the water thro a fil-  
ring paper or sieve. A Quarter of a pint morning & evening  
in 1/2 a pint of warm milk or Milk pottage

Oyster shell Lime in powder of M<sup>r</sup> Wotter a Dyming  
near Hanover Square at 8<sup>o</sup> a p

Jan. 14. 1750



For fits & chiefly Convulsions 107 & Bingham

Dry an egg-shell beat it to powder & sift it very fine -  
take the quantity of Wood-soot finely sifted as will  
fill an egg-shell &  $\frac{1}{4}$  of an ounce of Asa fetida crush it  
& put all into a pint of Brandy. - Shake the bottle every  
day for ten days & it will fit for use as soon as it is clear.  
you may give a Spoonful to a man or woman & 10 drops  
to a little child, in a little ale at the full & change of the moon  
or oftener as you see occasion to be taken morning & afternoon

For a Strain Miss Lisle

Cut some leather of old gloves will do, to pieces  
boyl it in old verjuice till it comes to a jelly &  
spread it on leather & apply it to the place affected  
& let it lye on as long as long as it will stick & let it  
drop off of it self - & it will certainly strengthen &  
cure it soon.

For the Gravel Dr. Collet

℞ Sal. Epom ʒi  
Aq. Alexop. simpl. ʒss  
Spir. Lavend c. ʒssij  
℞ Sumat ʒ. statim & reliq. post ʒ horam

℞ Spir. Nitri dulc. ʒi  
Sumat gut xxx in Cyatho. aque fontan 6<sup>ta</sup> vel 8<sup>ta</sup>  
quaque hora, purgatione finita



## To Cure the Piles

Cream of Tartar & flour of Brimstone an equal quantity,  
made into a Bolus with honey; - take a tea Spoonfull twice a  
day.

For a Rheum or Inflammation in the eyes.

Lapis Calaminaris finely powdered, oyle of Sweet Almonds  
fresh drawn; mix 'em well together; - put a small quantity on  
the eye lids at night after you are in bed, dont open your eyes  
after the oylment is on - shake the bottle before you use it;  
the longer it is kept the better. cont. 111.

To cure the bite of a mad dog when the person is raving  
& has cured every person that has ever taken it. Miss. 112

Take of native Cinna bar & fictitious Cinaber, in fine powder  
of each twenty four grains, of the strongest musk sixteen grains  
rub them together till the musk is very fine, give all in one dose  
in a small tea cup of Arack or Brandy, as soon as possible, repeat  
the dose in an hour & half: - take great care the Native Cinna bar  
is right, for they very apt to sell the fictitious.

A Fomentation  
3 quarts of water & 2 handfulls of Marsh mallows or other  
mallows - a little Rosemary - a quarter of a pd of hard Soap - boyl  
it to 3 pints

Sweet oyl or brandy a Spoonfull of each incorporated in a vial  
is good to take off the Redness & pits after the Small pox

A quarter of an ounce of urina, a tea Spoonfull of Coriander seeds bruise  
& reason's stoned, a little more than a quarter of pint of water, simmer  
a little while, & put half an ounce of silt.



For the bite of a mad dog Dr Collet

R<sup>ij</sup> Cinnabar nativ.  
Cinnabar Antimonii a ʒss  
Moschi opt. gr. xij  
Conserv. Cynobati q s  
M<sup>f</sup> Bolus vesperi. sumend. & repetatur  
omni vesperi ad 3 vices

J.C

To drink 2 gallons of water ~~of water~~ made as some  
with juice of Lemon as can ~~be~~ possibly be drank everyday  
- Eat no flesh - nor any milk - but all sorts of fruit - and  
exercise too much - but keep still & divert himself as much as  
can be to divert melancholy thoughts & apprehensive  
ones as much as possible.

The root of White Hellebore scrap'd & 10 grains given in mist  
or roll'd up in butter to be given for the bite of a mad dog - Collet

To prevent a Gutta serena

A Quart bottle fill'd with Mellipedes - & then fill'd up with  
White wine - a wine glass given 3 or 4 times a day. Ditt

cor. Hist Bingham

To lure a Strain beat up the white of an Egg with 2  
Spoonfulls of old Rye juice or white wine vinegar very well & apply  
it.

For the Cholick miss Liffle

An ounce of scena to a pint of Anniseed water let  
it infuse in a bottle 24 hours - Shake it & Strain it  
off & keep it close stop'd in a bottle - a Spoonfull for one  
or two or 3 nights taken when you have the Cholick per-  
fectly carries it off & cures it



For the bite of a mad dog taken out of the  
1746  
news paper oct 25

Take the leaves of rue, pick'd from the stalks & bruised 6 ounces  
garlick bruised, venice treacle of mithridate & the Scraping of  
powder of each 4 ounces: boyl all these over a slow fire in  
two quart of strong Ale till one Pint be consumed. - then  
keep it in a bottle close stop'd & give of it 9 Spoonfulls to a  
man or woman warm 7 mornings together fasting 6 to a dog.

This the author believes with Gods blessing will not fail  
if it be given within 9 days after the biting of the Dog.  
Apply some of the ingredients from which the liquor  
was strained to the bitten place.

N.B. This receipt was taken out of Calthrop Church in Len-  
colnshire the whole town being bitten with a Mad dog  
& all that took this medicine did well & the rest died mad  
& it has since been found effectual in every instance  
not only to human kind, but to Dogs, Cattle & other animals.

<sup>or new cloth</sup>  
For a burn. The sticking plaster, sifed fine Eliz<sup>a</sup> Bingham.  
Take a pint of oyle, half a p<sup>d</sup> of red lead, & of Rosin the quantity  
of a large Egg beaten very fine - boyl the oyle & lead together  
till they begin to turn blackish - & then put in the Rosin  
stirring it all the time, being thus mixt let it boyle a little while  
being kept stir'd - & then dip in rags of what bigness or length  
you please. I think it better to keep it in a case & spread it as wanted  
a plaister about 3 fingers breadth & so long as to reach above the small of the  
back & laid on a <sup>all the while</sup> <sup>the</sup> <sup>is</sup> <sup>when</sup> <sup>to</sup> <sup>be</sup> <sup>with</sup> <sup>this</sup>  
Rue & wormwood boyl'd in milk & put to a  
sugar to it -



*[Faint, illegible handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]*

*[Faint, illegible handwritten text visible on the right edge of the page.]*



For the Cramp

Lady Wallingford.

Take a quantity of Mistle, pick off the leaves & berries & dry them in paper bags by a wood fire, when dryed, pound it very fine. Then mix that powder with Syrup of Peony to make it an Electuary. Take the quantity of a nutmeg in the morning fasting, & the same at going to bed.

The quantity may be either increased or diminished according to the constitution of the patient. This medicine being laxative the same caution of not taking cold is to be used as in other Physic.

The chewing the leaves has cured a nervous Consumption

The weed is good to make a decoction.

Let the powder be kept in a glass bottle, stopp close, & kept dry.

Maye water, for a Cough, inflammation in the Lungs  
Pain in the Side or as a restorative after a Fever.

Take five Pints of Maye with the Shells on, braise them put to them Balm mires, Hyssop & Ground-ivy of each one handfull & three quarts of new milk, put it into a Still & draw off two quarts very gently. Sweeten it with Sugar Candy, drink a coffee cup of it morning & night.

To make Wound Water Miss Mody Stinton

Take two quarts of Spring water boyl it, then put in two ounces of Rock-alum, half an ounce of white Coveras beat to a fine powder, put it into the water & give it a boyl or two then take it off the fire & let it stand till cold, put it into glass bottles & it will keep good seven years.

Bruse half an ounce of Camphire in a little sweet oyl & put it in lumps into the Bottles.

This Water a little put in a cup & warmed - you may wash any sore with, by dipping a cloth & laying it upon the part affected it will heal & strengthen any weak part, or take away pains it will keep a sore from gangreen or abate a wen. & good  
For Ceru



To make Cold cream to thicken hair

Take a quarter of a pint of oyl of sweet almonds  
half an ounce of Sperma cæti, a peny worth of virgin wax  
put them in a pipkin over a slow fire, let it simmer untill  
till the Sperma cæti & wax is melted then put it in a basin,  
let it stand 2 or 3 minutes, take a spoon & beat it up with  
Rose water till it turns white.

For the Green-Sickness

2 ounces of Steel fresh

Half an ounce of Cassia signa

2 drams of Cream of Tartar

4 ounces of double refined Sugar

3 Nutmeg, pound all these together & sift it - take as much  
as will lye on a shilling in the morning fasting or in  
the afternoon in penyroyal-water. eat neither milk or chaps



A medicine good for the eyes

Take 15 grains of Crabs claws, 15 grains of powder of Millipedes twice a day, & drink a decoction of Rue after it.

Take half a pint of Millipedes. steep them in a quart of white wine let it stand two days if the weather is not too hot. Shake the bottle & strain it as you use it & drink a large wine glass twice a day.

For salt for your common food take of salt <sup>29</sup> of powder of Eyebright 2 drams, nutmegs dram Cinamon  $\frac{1}{2}$  dram mix it into a powder. Mr Jer. Mills

A receipt used in France in the plague 1721  
& what may be supposed good for the dissemper  
in the north Cattle in 1745.

Take of Rue, Sage, mint, Rosemary, worm wood & Lavender a handful each infuse them together in a gallon of the best white wine vinegar, put the whole into a stone pot closely covered & passed over the cover; set the pot thus closed up upon warm wood ashes for eight days, after which draw off or strain through fine flannel the liquid, & put it into bottles well cork'd. & into every quart bottle put 2 quarts of an ounce of Camphire; with this preparation wash your mouth & rub your loyns & temples every day, snuff a little up your nostrils when you go into the air & carry about you a bit of sponge dip'd in the same in order to smell to upon all occasions, especially when you are near any place or any person that is infected

This sav'd 4 male factors who had robb'd & murder'd  
people during the plague & liv'd to be hang'd for it.



To cure an Ague

Mrs Hall

Take as much Saffron as will weigh against a Sixpence  
& 19 Grains of Cochinele dry 'em well against the fire so  
that they will powder, to which you must reduce it to fine  
& divide it in three parts & take one in a Spoonful of  
White wine & drink a glass after an hour before you  
expect the fit - & go to bed & sweat which it will incline  
you to - & if it does not cure at once taking, which it  
seldom fails to do - Take the 2<sup>d</sup> draught & the 3<sup>d</sup> an  
hour before the next or third fit.

To cure the piles.

A bit of scarlet cloth well dried - then burnt to ashes on a clean  
hearth, & the Ashes rubb'd very fine & mix'd with pomatum & anoint  
the griev'd part.

Another

Take a slice of the rushest bacon & broil it against the fire & put  
it on a cloth - & sit down on it as hot as you can bear it.

To cure a Consumption Mrs Herbert

An ounce of japan Earth boyld into a Symp  
with double refin'd sugar, take a tea Spoonful  
five or six times a day.

A safe cure for the scurvy

Two ounces of Burdock root dry'd boild in three pintes  
water till reduced to a quart, strain it & take a pint a day,  
these roots are mild diuretics, diaphoretics, (medicines which  
cause sweat) & sweeteners, are very safe in their operations,  
but it must be continued for some time before it can have any  
visible effect, these roots have in their sensible qualities, a great re-  
semblance to the China root & Sassa-parilla but of much superior vertue  
in scorbutic, gouty, & rheumatic complaints.



Guaiacum one ounce, Sassafras, Sarsaparilla Sharp pointed Dock root  
 Daube root of each 2 an ounce, Archange flowers & Millipedes of each  
 two large Spoonfulls Ground ivy & herb Robert each a handful; Bruise  
 & shred all these & put them to steep one night in 3 pints of New Ale  
 Small beer - make it your constant drink for 2 months Spring or fall.

### Dr Beorhaves receipt for the Tooth-ach.

Put to two drams of redified spirits of wine, one dram  
 of Camphire prepar'd opium five grains & ten drops of  
 oyl of box. Shake it well together & keep it close stop'd.  
 If the tooth is hollow, wet a little lint with it & put it  
 into the tooth, if not, put the lint so wet into the ear.  
 if you do not find relief in a quarter of an hour repeat  
 it again. - it has never yet wanted to be repeated a 3 time.

### A Receipt against the plague

Take of Rue, Sage, Rosemary, Wormwood & Lavender  
 a handful of each infuse them together in a Gallon of  
 White-wine-vinegar put the whole into a Stone-pot, closely  
 cover'd up, & pasted over the cover. set the pot thus clos'd  
 up-upon warm wood ashes for eight days: after which draw  
 off (or strain through fine flannel) the liquid & put it  
 into bottles well cork'd & into every Quart bottle put a quar-  
 ter of an ounce of Camphire. With this preparation wash  
 your mouth & rub your loins & your temples every day,  
 smuff a little up your nostrils, when you go into the air &  
 carry about you a bit of Spongye dip'd in the same, in order  
 to smell upon all occasions. especially when you are near  
 any place or person that is infected. They write that 4 male-  
 factors, who had robd the infected houses, cown when they came to the



- At the first breaking out of the Smallpox in this Town several persons were advis'd to prepare their Bodies for any sudden attack thereof by drinking for some days in the morning Tar-water which they were assur'd would cleanse their blood & make the pox more favourable. Experience has shew'd, that all those who have made use of the afores'd Tar-water, have not only hitherto escap'd the infection, tho' they have been in houses & rooms, where infected persons were, but also one certain person, having drank a quantity thereof, has been since twice inoculated without any effect, which proves Tar-water not only to be a preservative, but an Antidote against the infection, & consequently far preferable to the Inoculation.

Mastick - Johnson upon Gerard

- Relented in Wine & given to be drunk is good for the bloody flux, spitting of blood, pissing of blood & other fluxes of the blood, & against the falling Sickness.

Chend in the mouth is good for the stomach, stayeth vomiting, increaseth appetite, comforteth the brain, stayeth the falling down of the Rheumes & maketh a sweet breath.

The same infus'd in Rose water is excellent to wash the mouth to fasten loose teeth & comfort the jaws. -

The same spread on a piece of leather or velvet & laid plaistered on the temples, stayeth the Rheum from falling into the jaws & easeth the pains thereof.

It is used also in waters which serve to cleanse & make fair the face. The Decoction filleth up hollow ulcers with flesh if bath'd therein with It kniteth broken bones, stayeth eating ulcers & provoketh urine

+ gallons, that they had preserv'd themselves from contagion, by using the above mention'd medicine only, & that they went the whole time from house to house, without any fear of the distemper



For Spotted or Pestilential fevers Ditto.

This being a very high inflammatory nature, 'tis proper to take away large quantities of blood, giving the Purge described in the Goal every other day - taking after it the same night the following draught.

Black cherry-water, mint-water of each one ounce & a half. Plague-water of an ounce, Diacodium ten drams made into a draught. on the days you do not purge, take the following: Conserve of Wood sorrel, of Hips & Barbories of each one ounce; Cream of Tartar & Tartar vitriolated of each two drams. Syrup of Raspberries enough to make it into a fine Electuary. Take the quantity of a nutmeg at 4 or 5 in the afternoon & at Bed time, drinking after it a Tea-spoonful of Mynsicht's Elixir of Vitriol in a large glass of Water, keeping the Patient very cool, giving large draughts of cooling & diluting liquors.

To cure the bite of a mad dog. M<sup>rs</sup> Hen-Heather

Take as much powder of oyster shells as will temper the yolk of an egg - fry it in butter & eat it fasting every morning for 9 mornings - & if any wound apply a piece of it fresh for 9 mornings.

An Antidote against the infection of the Smallpox.

Take about 2 quarts of Tar which is a sufficient quantity for six persons, put in the Evening upon it about 2 pints of water & after having stir'd it well let it settle. next morning pour off the clear water & take fasting near a pint, which is to be continued five days successively every morning. the same quantity of water taken from it must be immediately supplied again. after 5 days using the same, half a pint every other day is sufficient for two weeks; then a Quarter of a pint is enough to be taken every other day during the time of Infection. - The Tar is not to be renew'd till after 2 months. This is also a most excellent Remedy for Consumptive people. Charles Town in South Carolina.



*Dr Dovers Purge for the Gout &c.*

Take Tamarinds half an ounce, leaves of Senna two drams  
Rhubarb one dram boyl them in water to three ounces; strain them off  
& dissolve in them of Manna & the purging Syrup of Roses  
each one ounce, Syrup of Buckhorn & Elixir Proprietary each two  
drams. --- Drink posset drink or thin Gruel, between motions ---  
taking this once or twice a week will lessen the gouty matter & break the force  
of the fits.

*For the Gout in the Stomach Dit.*

Take two drams of Venice Treadle dissolved in a glass of good Wine  
after drinking it & going to bed immediately upon it, the Patient  
will find himself much easier in two hours. ---

*For the jaundice Dit.*

Take eight grains of Turbith mineral at four or five in the  
afternoon drinking gruel or Posset drink between motions --- after 4 or 5  
days repeat the Turbith as above --- In the intermediate days take  
half a large Spoonfull of Myrsich's Elixir of Vitriol in half a pint  
of Spring water three times a day --- this cures any original jaundice  
I ever met with.

*For the Kings Evil Dit.*

Take Mercurius Dulcis one dram Antimony redid half a dram  
you may give of this medicine, 3, 4 or 5 grains, according the Age &  
Strength of the patient. Take this twice a week.

In the intermediate days use the Diet-drink following.

Take of the leaves of Senna half a p. the root of monks Rheubarb  
seven ounces, the roots of the Ship-pointed Dock the roots of Potipody  
of the oak of each four ounces the roots of Mizerion 3 ounces &  $\frac{1}{2}$   
Rue leav'd Whittow grass three handfulls, rinds of Oranges dried six  
ounces, crude Antimony grossly powder'd one pound slice & bruise these;  
then put them in a bag & boyl them in four gallons & half of  
midding drink to three gallons. Take half a pint every morning  
increasing or lessening the Dose according to its operation.

By this very method Dr Dovers saies he has cur'd great numbers



## Col. Strangways Drops

Take Balsam of Peru one ounce, of the best Storax two ounces, of Benjamin impregnated with sweet Almonds three ounces, half an ounce of Aloes, half an ounce of Corcorian, half an ounce of Myrrh, half an ounce of Frankincense, half an ounce of Angelica roots, half an ounce of St. Johns-wort. — Beat all these drugs together & put them into half a pint of the best Spirit of Wine — put it into a bottle stop'd very close & let it stand all the dog-days in the sun, then strain it thro' a fine cloth, put it into small bottles for use & stop it very close.

### The Virtues

There is not out with Iron, or any Scald, if not mortal, but it will heal in eight times dressing it once at any put on a little Cotton & spread it over the wound with a feather; after it is dress'd with this, there will come out no water from it. — It cures Cholics, Strains Bloody Flux or Looseness taken 30 or 40 drops in 3 or 4 Spoonfuls of Broth or a glass of Wine. It is good for the gout, ulcers, Cankers & all swellings contagious & Trifolia, applying to the part with a feather. — It is good in spotted fevers, by taking 15 or 16 drops in a little Broth. — It cures biting of Venemous Creatures, particularly mad dogs, putting it to the place & taking 10 drops. — It is good for sore eyes, by dropping it into the eye, it must not be warm'd but kept very close. — If a wound has been dress'd with any thing else, or foul wash it with hot wine or Brandy, before you use it. — There is no occasion of tents or plaisters, where this is used, only a Bay Leaf to keep it from sticking.

### To cure the Itch

a pennyworth of flower of Brimstone tied up in 3 Balls in muslin of thin cloth & bak'd 24 hours in salted oyl in which time they will become Balls & anointing 3 times with those Balls will cure it — you may give some flower of Brimstone in milk to drink

### To cure the bite of a Viper

First apply your mouth to the part & suck it lustily — then Stamp the flesh of a live Viper or any other creature newly kill'd & apply it warm thereon — which proves an effectual cure.

### To clean the teeth

Dragons blood, Myrrh, Sole-armoniac a penny worth of each a bit of rock-allum. mix all together.



## Pluck Water

Take a Calves Pluck hot out of the Calf with all the Blood about it. & cut it in slices & divide it into halves & put it into two Stills & to each Still put in one handfull of Balm one handfull of mint, one handfull of unjet Hyssop, one handfull of Oak-long - then put in each Still a gallon of New milk boyling hot & when you have got out of each Still about three quart's tis enough. - you may drink it with Sugar, as you do Milk-water both morning & night or at any time when you are a dry or have a fit of Coughing or at meals if you like it, add one handfull of Red Sage

## Cold Snayl Water

Take a gallon of New milk from a red Cow, 80 or 100 great house Snayls the shells broke & pick'd off clean & wash'd in two waters & put into a Skillet & boyl'd half an hour at least, then put it into a Still put to it Hartstongue Coltsfoot Cowslips Sage of Jerusalem, Spearmint, of each one handfull & half a pint of Earth worms slit & well wash'd, put it into a Still with a quick fire, look into it sometimes that it may not gather any Cream to every quart, put 2 ounce of fine sugar. Take of this three times a day -

## To make an Artificial Spa-Water

Take a quarter of an ounce of Salt of Steel, pour on it a quarter of a pint of boyling Water when settled rack it off into a Viol & give a tea spoonfull of it a time in fair water

A Medecine for the Plague thus recommended in Barbary by *Seedy Mahomet Zeroke*

*Seedy Mahomet Zeroke* who recommends it in this manner - "The lives of us all are in the hands of God & when it is written we must die. However it has pleased God to save many persons from the Plague by taking every morning while the infection rageth, one Pill or two of the following Composition -  
viz. of Myrrh 2 parts, Saffron 1 part, Aloes 2 parts, Syr. of Myrtle-berries. 2. 5.



Conserve of Roses or rather Syrup

Take red Roses a large quantity, the nails cut, put them to boyl in fair water, boyl them 3 or 4 hours at which time the Roses will loose their colour & you will think your labour lost & the thing spoiled. but proceed for tho' the Roses have lost their colour the water hath got the Tincture. then add to one pound of Roses four p<sup>ts</sup> of fine powder Sugar, boyl it gently after the sugar is in continually stirring it with a wooden spatula untill it be cold whereof one p<sup>nt</sup> is worth 6 of the crude or raw Conserve, for the virtues or goodnes in least as also for the beautiful colour, which you may heighten with Syrup of Lemon or of spirit of vitriol - if Syrup strain it & take from one ounce to two

Dr meads receipt for the bite of a mad dog as from the Magazine

Having washd the blood from the Wound) of Ash-colour'd alias scar of the Earth reduced to powder 10 Drams of Black pepper ground Liverwort reduced to powder 10 Drams of Black pepper beaten to powder 4 Drams, mix & divide them into 6 parts, & take one every morning in half a pint of warm milk - with the use of the Cold-Bath, Cold Springs or River, is likewise recommended to be usd every morning that they take the powder for a fortnight

To give ease in the Cholick

Half a pint or more of Spring Water drunk as hot as you can drink it at a draught; - & drink it 3 mornings so fasting once a month - & is not Tea as Good?

Sperma Ceti melted with oyl of Almonds is excellent good to anoint the face & scabs after the small-pox to keep it from pitts or scars - & made up in the form of an Electuary with conserves according to Art an exceeding great healer in any inward bruises or distemper of the bowels for an ulcer in the Kidneys & bloody urine &c.

To Cure St Vitis's Dance

Mistletoe powder'd & as much as will lie on a 6 pence drunk twice a day in a glass of White wine - Mr Higgins a famous Apothecary in London prepares it. Miss Litton

To ease the pains of the Graves

Take house Snails prick 'em full of holes & let the water drop from 'em when they are put in a paper bag - & put 'em into an oven with a batch & let 'em remain in the same bag till you want 'em then powder as much as is necessary for a dose, & drink it in Mountain Wine

Ditto Sept. 1777



Dr Meads receipt for the bite of a Mad dog. is 4 of expen  
Having wash'd the blood from the wound, & pouced to powder 10 drams  
Sixty grains of grey-ground-liverwort, & twenty grains of Peper  
in powder in a bolus, or any thing they like, take it at eight &  
eleven in the morning & five in the afternoon & at Bed-time.  
The person should bleed — & be plung'd into a cold water every morning  
over head & ears, that they take the powder

### For fits

Take 3 ounces of Black Cherry water Rue water 1 ounce, Compound  
Peony water & Syrup of Peonies, of each half an ounce, make a julep  
to take a Spoonfull now & then

### For the bite of a Mad-dog

Burn Crayfish alive on a Copper plate, with a fire made of  
the Cuttings of White Briony & give the powder in a large quantity  
viz. a good Spoonful or two every day for 40 days together, either alone  
or mix'd with powder of Gentian root & frankincense, in either  
water or Wine. Dr Mead. He recommends <sup>a species of Horckband</sup> *Zeu cotum*, as the sea for medicinal use  
in baths — warm baths are best

### Selfoile or Tormentill. & its vertues

Tormentill is not only of like vertue with lingue foile, but also of  
greater efficacy, it is much us'd against pestilent diseases: for it stings  
by resisteth putrefaction & procureth sweat — The Leaves & roots boiled  
in wine, or the juyc <sup>thereof</sup> drunk, provokes sweat, & by that means drive  
out all venom from the heart, expell poison, & preserve the body from  
infection in time of pestilence & from all other infectious diseases.  
The roots dried, made into powder & drunke in wine do the same —  
The same powder taken as afore said, or in water where in hot streak  
hath been often quenched, cureth the last & bloody flux, yea altho  
the Patient have adjoyning to his Scouring a grievous fever —  
It stoppeth the spitting of blood, pissing of blood & all other Issues  
of blood both in man or woman — The decoction of the leaves  
or roots or the juyc thereof drunk, is good for all wounds both outward  
& inward, it also openeth & healeth the stoppage of the Liver & Lungs  
& cureth the jaundice — The root beaten in to powder & tempered  
with the white of an Egg & eaten, stayeth the desire to vomit & is good  
against Cholera & melancholy. John Gerarde —



For the biting of a mad-dog.

Agrimony, Primrose, Dragons & Single Peony roots & the leaves of  
Box of each one handfull, & as much of the Seaweed of the earth alias Spanish  
Catoe fly & the black tips of Crabs claws powdered & of venice Treacle of  
each one ounce, beat them together & boyle them in a Gallon of milk till  
half be boyle away, put it into bottles unstrained: give 3 or 4 Spoonfulls  
at a time 3 mornings together, before the new & full of the moon;  
bleeding is necessary first.

Ointment of Roses

A Gallon of White roses & a p<sup>d</sup> of Lard beat together, let it  
stand 9 days & beat it every day, then melt it & strain it out  
for use: if you please, just before you set it over ~~the~~ fire,  
you may put into it a quarter of a Pint of Damask rose Water,  
& beat it together, it gives it a fine Smell.

Dr Cheyne

2 or 3 Spoonfulls of Honey boild & skimd in a pint of  
Water, with a slice or two of Rell toasted in it a very good Supper

Sweeten & thin the juices the rest will follow of course.

For a Cough

Take an handfull of white Moss that grows on <sup>old</sup> Pales  
or trees & boyle it in a pint of milk & strain it out & sweeten  
it with Sugar candy or course Sugar & drink half a pint at  
going to bed - 3 or 4 nights -

Elder flower water is good to wash the part that  
has been affected with s<sup>t</sup> Anthoules fire, to cool it &  
prevent a return at any time.



The juyce of the Blind nettle that bears a red flower mixed with  
cream to anoint a festering wound or Swell & inflamed part.

To cure the bite of a Viper or Adder

Pound ashen leaves & Squeeze the juyce out of them, take a  
Spoonfull or two of the juyce, & put the pounded leaves to the wound  
Warm Sallad oyle applyed. A Remedy for the Wind Cholick. to the wound  
is good for <sup>the Cure of the Viper</sup> Take half a pint of Brandy & a pint of Milk make  
it into a Glyster, as usual, only take care that the milk or  
Brandy be not so hot as to Curdle it: administer it to the  
person in pain & it will give present ease.

To give ease in a fit of the Stone.

A Quarter of an ounce of what is called the jelly of a  
Lead mine <sup>alias Lead</sup> which is plenty in Derbyshire, it is like a  
white mineral <sup>or Alum</sup> pound it very fine & sift it, & divide it  
into two papers & give one in a Spoonfull of Syrup of  
marsh mallows, & drink a glass of white wine after it,  
the one paper over night, & the other next morning; it  
always gives ease, & dissolves the Stone in the bladder &  
brings it away. for a child divide it into three papers -

Cold Water. 2 a pint at a draught <sup>repeated</sup> is good in a fever which will  
throw the person into a sweat, & broken that is effected let a toast be  
baked very hard & put into water & drink a draught to keep the party  
in a gentle sweat

Juice of Lavender Cotton good for Worms, either in the Stomach  
or Meaw, one Spoonfull of it in a morning.

Knot-grass shired & boyld in fresh Lard or fleec good for a Burn



To make Stoughton Drops.

Take a dozen of Sevil Oranges pare them very thin & then break them in small pieces & put them in 3 pints of Good Brandy & let it infuse 3 weekes, then strain it through a cloth, then put into that Liquor an ounce of Gentian, half an ounce of Snake root, 6 peny worth of Cochinele & 6 peny worth of Saffron, let it all infuse 24 hours, then strain it & put it in a bottle & stop it well

To cure a fever

Take an ounce of Salt of Wormwood & put to it the juyce a Lemon, & let it stand all night, then put to it as much Brandy & water, a like quantity of each, as when divided into eight parts will be enough to give the person at a time every three hours, between the fit & let him drink a glass of punch after it —

This is good for <sup>in</sup> a fever, when there is no intermission, it will make it intermit & so make room for the Bark — It will cure an <sup>aguc</sup> ague

If it should make the person sick, as it sometimes does, then divide this quantity into sixteen parts & give it at so many times, an hour & half between every dose. Doctress Boys. probatum est.

For a crick in the neck

Oyl of Roses & Lavender Water for a crick in the neck, or a contraction of the nerves.

To cure the yellow jaundice

Cut open a Tench alive & clap it to the Stomach, & three applied so one after another, will effect the cure.

To Cure the tooth-ach & fasten the Teeth

Myrrhe & Sal

For deafness

Crushing Spittle after it has stood in a basin & settled, from the br. the drop in <sup>ear</sup> callow's cut & boyld in Water gruel, will immediately give ease a fit of the Strangury



## For the Kings-Evil

Half a pound of Guaiacum, a quarter of a p<sup>d</sup> of Sassafras  
 3 ounces of Antimony, sow'd up in a bag, 3 quart<sup>s</sup> of Water  
 set it on the Embers all night, or in a Jug 4 or 6 hours in  
 Balneo Mariae; drink half a pint in the morning <sup>fasting</sup> & the  
 same in the afternoon, a less quantity will do for a child.  
 use it Spring & fall for years together.

## Conserve of Hypps

Gather 'em when they are full ripe & let 'em lye 2 or 3 days  
 then take out their insides & throw 'em into an earthen pot  
 let 'em lye till they are a little mellow, not rotten; then pound  
 them in a Stone mortar & when they are well pounded put in  
 3 quarters of a pound of <sup>fine</sup> Sugar to a p<sup>d</sup> of Hypps, pound both  
 well together & put in a pot for use -

~~The root of Sweet-briar or wild briar powdered very good for the  
 bite of a mad dog, to be given the patient in Wine or Water  
 A Spoon full of two or three or more of Common  
 Linseed oyl for a Cold or being set at the Stomach or  
 to make one Spitt in a Pleurisie &c. probatum est~~

## For the Strangury

Common Mallows cut & boyl'd in water & gruel & for  
 The Stone the roots boyl'd in Posset drink it warm, strain it  
 out & drink a good draught gives ease immediately

## For the Cholick

A pint of Double Anisid water a dram of Hierapicra  
 a dram of Cochineal bruised & steep'd & drink a Spoonfull or 2 or 3.  
 when in pain = Camomile & the warm seeds as fennel Caraway  
 aniseeds & Coriander & Juniper berries bruised & boyl'd in posset  
 drink & drink a draught warm.

A Glyster of Human urine good for the Cholick of the Contraysex  
 Mial -



## To make Palsey Water

Take of Lavender flowers pick'd clean & stript & fill with them a Glass of a Gallon, pour upon them good Spirit of Wine to the filling of the Glass, then set it to steep in a warm place close stop'd six weeks. for want of Spirit of Wine take good Aqua vita; then take of Sage flowers, Rosemary flowers, Betony flowers, of each one handfull; of Borage flowers, bugloss flowers, Willey of the valley flowers, Cowslip flowers, of each two handfulls, digest them in good Spirit of Wine being all gather'd in their season; take Motherwort, Balm, Spiknard, Bayleaves & leaves & flowers of Oranges of each an ounce cut & chop these herbs & put into the Spirit aforesaid. Take of Citron Pele or for want of that, Lemon pele, yellow Saunders of each half an ounce, lignum aloes one dram, put these into the spirit; Tubebes also the Stones taken out & shred one ounce. Then distil all in an Alembick, save it in several glasses, untill the virtue be out: put into this water of fine prepar'd Pearl two drams, of prepar'd Smaragd Stone one Scruple of good Ambergreise, of Muske of Saffron, of each half a Scruple, of dry red roses, of yellow Saunders & red Saunders of each an ounce put them in a fine Sarcenet bag & hang them in the water close stop'd.

This Water is of great use & virtue in all swoonings, weaknes of the heart, decaying of Spirits, & is of great virtue in all Apoplexies, Palsies, Epilepsies; also in all pains of the joynts. coming of cold, in all bruises, outward bath'd & by cloathes kept on: it strengtheneth the memory & all weaknes of the Stomach take it inwardly, take a quarter of a Spoonfull, & fast a quarter of an hour after it.

## oyle of St Johns: wort

Take a pint of Sallet oyle & put in a wide mouth'd glass, put in as many flowers of St John-wort as you well can & set a window in the sun, till it turns red, Strain it out & keep it for use. It is good for a burn to take out the fire & clean any wound in you use it melt it w<sup>th</sup> the roused oyle with a feather, & dip rags in it over it & serjuyce will take out fire w<sup>th</sup> an onion, never cut or wash the bladders. 'outmeal & water good to take out fire.



## For the Bloody-flux

Take the marrow bone of a roasted Leg of Mutton & burn it in a clear fire till it is very white, then powder it very fine & sift it, & put as much as will lye on a Shilling into a glass of Wine & drink once or twice a day.

## A very good receipt for the Kings Evil.

Sasaparilla 2 ounces, saffras. half an ounce, Guaiacum half a pound white, red & yellow Saunders each an ounce. Shavings of Harts horn & Ivory each an ounce, Juniper berries an ounce, Liquorice 2 ounces, crude Antimony half a pound  
Take 13 or 14 Quarts of Spring water, a pound of the lightest Lime stones & quench them in the water, next morning pour the water off & put it to the things, boyl it 3 or 4 hours & drink it for a month

## The salve.

A pint of Sallet oyl 2 ounces of Bees wax. 2 ounces of Rosin & 4 pennyworth of Venice Turpentine, put altogether into an earthen Pipkin, slice the wax, & bruse the Rosin, put it over <sup>a gentle</sup> the fire & keep stirring it till it is all melted & just boyls up, take it off & let it stand in the Pipkin & so use it out of the Pipkin, wash your wound with allum posset that is milk turn'd with a bit of allum, & strain'd from the curd. good for all sorts of Wounds

## For a burn

Take the Green leaves of Thorn-apple cut 'em small & boyl 'em in Lard, strain it of & apply it to the wound.

## Another for a Burn.

Take the yellow Moss of an Ash & the inner peel of Elder & boyl it in mutton kidney Suet, strain it out & dress it at first with this, when it begins to heal, have some with only the yellow Moss of the Ash, for the peel of the Elder will draw too much.



## Dr Theyne's Domestick Purge. 82

Take the best Rhubarb in Powder 2 ounces & a half; Salt of Wormwood a dram; Orange Peel half an ounce, grated nutmeg two scruples; Cochineal half a dram. Infuse 48 hours by a warm fire side, in a quart of the Attack. Strain it off & put it in a well cork'd bottle for use.

Of this 2 or 3 Spoonfulls may be taken two or three times a week or at Pleasure, with great safety & benefit, without interruption of business, or Studies, & continued even to mature Old Age, if found necessary.

Dr Theyne - Upon the Head of Cordials, mentioned in one of the foregoing articles, I cannot forbear setting down one, whose virtues & efficacy I have long tried, & have never found it fail when any thing would succeed: & I recommend it, to be kept by them, to all those who are liable to Low Spirits, Faintings, oppressions, Sickness at the Stomach, head-achs, & Vapours; & also to those who wanting to exert themselves in any business of consequence need a flow of Spirits for some short time, for that purpose; or indeed upon any sudden accident arising of its own accord out of the habit it self. I think it a kind of Universal Remedy; but never to be used, but upon such occasions, because use may weaken it, if not extinguish its vertue; It is thus

Take of Simple Chamomile-Flower Water six ounces; Compound Gentian & Wormwood waters, each an ounce & a half; Compound Spirit of Lavender, Sal volatile Tincture of Castor & Gum Ammoniack dissolved in some Simple water, each two drams; Tincture of Snakeweed, & Tincture of the Species Diambre each a dram. The chymical oyls of Lavender, Juniper & Nutmeg, each ten drops, mixed with the <sup>the</sup> bit of the yolk of an Egg, to make the whole uniform; Assa fetida & Camphire in a rag, each half a dram: but these may be left out by those to whom they are disagreeable.

Two, three or four Spoonfulls of this is a present help in such cases. It will keep Six months Good.



## The cough Syrrup.

Scabius, Betony, maiden hair, Fennel roots,  
 pansely roots, of each 2 handfull, smallage,  
 pennyroyal, Letsfoot maiden hyssop, Elicam-  
 pane of each one handfull.  $\frac{1}{4}$  of  $\text{p}^{\text{o}}$  of sun raisins  
 sliced, lent figs 7. a penny worth of Liquorice,  
 & Anniseed, bruse y<sup>e</sup> seeds, & slice y<sup>e</sup> roots.  
 put all these into a pipkin w<sup>th</sup> as much  
 water as will cover 'em. stow them over  
 y<sup>e</sup> fire 24 hours, then strain 'em, & to every  
 quart of water put a pound of Sugar,  
 & boyle it to a thick Syrrup, some add a  
 handfull of hoarhound.

A Spoonfull of Linseed oyl is very good to be taken inward  
 for any fall or bruise, or a Spoonfull of Sallad oyl in Sack.

For a pain in the Stomack or Cholick.

Five drams of the powder of Hiera Picris, three drams of Cichandel  
 a pint of Mountain wine & a pint of Brandy, mingle the liquors &  
 powders well together, shake them twice a day for a week, then  
 decant it off & take a Teacupfull when in pain. If you find it too  
 hot Leave out the Brandy & put wine in the stead. you may take  
 2 Large tea Spoonfulls, over night & 3 in the morning.



For a Cough & Consumption it has done great Cures

Take a Gallon of Turnips, Slice them & lay them in Rows, strow some of these powders between the rows, namely, powder of Cummin, Anniseed, Carroway, Coriander seeds, Elecampane Roots betwixt dried of each half an ounce, all in fine powder & 2 penyworth of Saffron in Powder: When you have laid all these in an Earthen Pot, put in half a pint of Hyssop-water, cover it & set it in an Hot Oven w<sup>th</sup> bread when it is baked strain forth as much of the Liquor as you can, & putt to it half a pint of Whitenine, and 2 ounces of the Powder of Liquorice & half an ounce of Manus Christi or half a pd of Brown sugar (the sugar is thought to be as good as the other but you must use but one of them) & boyl all up to a very thin Syrrup, then strain it & keep it for your use, take 3 Spoonfulls at a time morning & Evening & oftener if you please. This Syrrup has done much good even in the case of Spitting blood

To prevent the Infection of the Plague

Take of the herb Spearwort, Stamp it & put it half a Walnut shell & bind it so that part of the Leg, just above the knee, on the outside of the Leg, where there is a hollownes between the sinews & in 12 hours it will raise a Blister, which keep open with Joy leaves as long as you can & when it will dry then in the same manner make one in the other Leg & so do all the time of the infection.

For a Rupture

An handfull of Sanicle, 1 root of Solomons Seal of Comfrey 3 roots, put these together into an earthen pot, with half a pint of Water, bake them in the oven wall, then strain out the liquor & boyl it with sugar to a Syrrup, give the child two spoonfulls of this when it goes to sleep.

For a sore Throat or Quinsy

Take <sup>a large quantity</sup> Wormwood & Lard pounded together & make a Cataplasm & apply it to the Throat



## Pomatum

A pound of Lard, 3 ounces of Mutton suet, 7 ounces of Pome-  
-naters, Florentine Orice 2 drams, in Balneo Mariae till  
the Apples are soft, strain it without pressing, warm it  
again with a little Rosewater, 12 drops of Rhodium to  
every pound.

## A Medicine for the Stone &amp; wind Collick

Take of Anniseeds, Coriander seeds, Liquorick, Burdock roots  
of each one ounce, pound these together, then put them into two  
Quarts of White wine, boyle it till it comes to one quart, then straine  
it, take a quarter of a pint morning and evening, well warmed. prob<sup>m</sup> est

## For a Feavour

Take two pennyworth of Dragon water two pennyworth of English  
Saffron, drie it & rub it into the water, let the party drink it as hot as  
he can, then bring him into a sweat, if this doth not cure, give the  
same quantity the second time, to a child half so much. probatum est.

## For the Rickets

An handfull of Tamerisk, a Handfull of Hartstongue, a handfull of  
Liverwort, a handfull of Coltsfoot, an handfull of Egrimony, a handfull  
of Sanicle, half a handfull of marigold flowers, half an handfull of Lung-  
wort, half an handfull of Polypody of the oak, 2 ounces of Hart horne,  
2 ounces of Liquorice, one ounce of Maiden hair, half an ounce of  
Sweet fennel seed, half a pound of raisins stoned, half a pound of figs  
sliced, boyl all these in 12 pints of sweet wort, let them boyle an hour  
let them steep an hour before you boyle them, then strain & coole it,  
& work it like other bear & when it hath done working, put it in Stone  
bottles, & let the child drink 3 times a day, in the morning fasting  
at 4 a clock in y<sup>e</sup> Afternoon  
& when it goes to bed.

A Live Snake put round the neck to cure a swelling or Wen-  
& is good for the kings evil



take it always warm, half a spoonfull morning & evening as a protection against infection. but if infected take 2 spoonfulls, & sweat after it 12 hours not sleeping till you are laid in a fresh bed with fresh cloths on you - burn the cloths for fear of infection, or at least bury them in the ground 2 or 3 days.

In all the plague time under God trust to this, for there was never man, woman, or child that this deceived

Neither is it good only against the plague, but also against the small pox, measles, & all infectious diseases.

This I found annexed to the receipt; But on my own knowledge can say, that it is a most excellent thing against the plague, tho' infected with it, if it be taken in any time. Note that this last paragraph is the Lady Shurks testimony under her hand in her receipt book.

Mrs Stanley

To make lip salve

Take butter without either washing or salt, and beugle roots (at the time of year when they are red) sufficient to colour the butter you would make. the beugle roots just washed but not rubbed to be boyled in the butter, then straine them out, & put Bees wax enough to stiffen it.

This without the wax is a good ointment for aches or bruises by falls or blows, & straining of sinews.



For a consumption

left by an eminent  
Physician to a friend as a  
Legacy. —

Gather 9 branches of green furze, & burn them to ashes, then take 6 handfulls of green nettles, & put them into the oven in a paper bag after the drawing of a back, & dry them till you can rub them to powder, then take a gallon of good ale & 2 pounds of Virgins honey, the Ashes & the powder of nettles, & mix all well in an earthen pan, & let it stand close covered three days; then strain it out & Bottle it up, & let the patient take half a pint of it morning & evening milk-warm.

They who communicated this receipt knew several cured by it to the admiration of all that knew them. it hath cured them that spit blood, & have been so weak that they could not turn in their bed without help.

Dr Burgesse's plague water.

From y<sup>e</sup> Lady Stuarts  
receipt book.

Boyle.

A handfull of sage & a handfull of Rue in three pints of Matmsey till a pint be wasted, straine it & set it over the fire again, add to it a pennyworth of long pepper, half an ounce of ginger, a quarter of an ounce of nutmegs all beaten together, let it boyle a little, then put to it 4 pennyworth of mithridate, 4 pennyworth of London beacle, & a quarter of a pint of the strongest Angelica water. Keep this above all worldly treasure.



For a bruise.

Mr Farbrother 27

An equal quantity of Hungary water & of Spirit of Lavender, & as much plain Brandy as them both is an excellent remedy to both the part bruised.

For a Rheumatism

A Gentleman of quality to the Lady Sadler

9 drops of Turpentine dropt on a knob of Sugar taken going to bed. & a draught of Elder Flower posset drink after. This for a man. 7 drops for a woman to be taken 7 nights, & nine nights for a man.

For the Jaundice

My Mother Pococke

Garden worms well cleaned, dry'd, & powder'd. 2 penny worth of Saffron, 18 cloves, all powder'd & sifted, & mixed together, powder of worms to be double the quantity of the other ingredients, divided into three parts & taken in a morning fasting in a glass of white wine. This for a grown person. For a child divide it into six parts, & taken six mornings in a glass of white wine.

For worms

By Dr Francis willij prescrib'd to a child of Mr Taylors of 3 years old with success.

Powder of corraline & Pearl of each 2 drams Burnt hartshorn 1 dram, whitest Sugar 3 drams, divided into 12 papers - 2 of which to be taken in a day morning & night.

The following purge twice a week

Calomel 6. gr. Resin of Jol. 4. gr. Nutmeg 2. grains. in the pap of an apple.



## For the Pleurisy — Dr Nicholas.

Take as much green Broom as a quart of mild ale will cover, boyle it till tis thick, which it will hardly be till three parts in four are boyled away, let the patient take one good Spoonfull with a peny worth of mithridate, & sweat after it being well coured, and in his sweating take one spoonfull more, this seldom failes to give ease.

The green oyle.

Mr Phil. Sone, from  
The Lady morley.

Lavender Cotten, feather fue, Rue, Camomail, Suthern wood, Roman worm wood, Smallage, parsley, Marygold leaves, Rosemary topps, Hyssop topps, single mallows, Sorrel, of each two good handfulls, Lavender topps five handfulls, Red rose leaves ~~at~~ one peck, Sallad oyle two gallons, aqua vite or Brandy three pints, Shred the herbs very small, & let them stand in steep ten days, stirring them once a day then boyle them with a soft fire, till all the juice be out of the herbs, then straine it into an earthen pan, & clear off the uppermost for your use. the bottom is good for all sorts of cattel. It is good for bruises, straines, & old aches to be apply'd outwardly, also for the Spleen, or any hard swelling, or numness in the joynts, & to take inwardly a Spoonfull at a time with Sugar for inward bruises, or for women in child-bed.



must be shaken very well before you pour out. 87  
If the patient should go to stool above two or three times  
a day, & should have a loosness, let him take every other  
dose ten drops of liquid Laudanum till it is stopt.

Note this proportion is for a grown person: for a child  
of ten years old, half the quantity ~~may~~ will suffice.  
About 8 days after the bottle is out, you must repeat  
the same dose & method as before, & so a third time.

If it be a quartane ague, you may give it but once in  
four hours. The same ingredients may be made into pills  
and given ~~as directed in the prescription~~ at the times before  
directed. If a vomit be taken before, the <sup>better</sup> ~~more~~  
~~palatable~~.

Bitter drops.

Idto.

Centauray, camomile flowers, Agrimony leaves, seeds  
of carduus Benedictus of each two pugils, marigold  
flowers one pugil, genian roots shred thin three Drams  
put in an earthen pot in half a pint of brandy ~~in an~~  
close stop't 24 hours by a gentle fire.

Squeeze, strain, & filter the liquor till fine, & take  
30 or 40 drops three times a day in ale or white wine  
for a month.



Surfeit waterM<sup>r</sup> Payne

~~Take warm poppies~~ Fill an Earthen Pot with corn poppies, & put in as much of the best French brandy as you can get in, stop it well & put it in y<sup>e</sup> Sun for a week, then strain the poppies & squeeze them well, and to a gallon of the liquor put a pound of refined sugar, half an ounce of cinnamon & 2 drams of cloves powder'd, then put it in a bottle not quite full, & let it stand in the Sun 3 weeks, then strain it off for use. distill the Poppies &c<sup>r</sup>. & put it to the rest.

For an intermitting fever Ditto

Take ten drams of cortex Peruvianus finely powder'd four drams of coral, & as much crabs eyes all prepared & two ounces of Syrup of cloves, mix it all well in a mortar, add to it a quart of white wine, put it in a bottle & give the patient four spoonfulls every three hours, beginning as soon as the hot fit is over, & drinking after every dose three spoonfulls of white wine. he may eat or drink an hour before or after the remedy. If the fit returns the patient must omit taking till it be over, & afterwards continue till the bottle be out. the  
bottle



To make oyl of Doerstonque <sup>73</sup> M<sup>o</sup> Newlin  
of Tisted

Take a pint of the best fallet oyl, a large  
pottle of Doerstonque, pick off the white stalks, &  
bruse it in a wooden Bowl, put it to the Oyl with  
a dram of saffron, tied up in a little thin rag & a large  
nutmeg slices, boyl it over a very soft fire, till  
the Herb has lost its green & looks yellowish, put in  
just as it is boyl'd enough 2 an ounce of Bees wax.  
and let it boyl a little after, strain it out & keep it  
for your use: It is good for green wounds, bruises,  
or Spots. Leave out the wax & it is very good Bal-  
som to take inwardly, for any bruises or poison  
about a Spoonfull in a glass of sack.  
The oyl is Good for a burn, a little melted  
with it.

For an Ague.

Mr J. Brideoake

The bark of a Bay tree dryed in an Oven pounded and  
finely powder'd, as much as will lye on half a crown in a  
glass of white wine, with Venice treacle the quantity of a  
nutmeg. ~~the patient to be kept in a sweat to be taken two~~  
hours before the fit, the patient to be kept in a sweat ~~if it~~  
faile the first time (w<sup>ch</sup> it seldom doys) to be taken every  
third day till the ninth.



An excellent Salve, for burnes, ulcers, sores  
and wounds, & sore breasts, & stopping of bleeding.

Take Burgamy pitch, white Rosin, yellow bees wax  
of each half a pound, boors grease, or for want  
of that Barrows slick one pound.

Boile these half an hour stirring all the while,  
a little before ~~you take it off~~ it is done take it off  
the fire, & put in half an ounce of verdigreese fine  
powderd stirring it well in, then set it a little over  
the fire, and put it in earthen pot for use.

If you take it not off the fire when you put in the  
verdigris it will boyle over. Mr Dan. Gaff.

An Excellent Remedy for an Ague Mrs Edcs  
a pennynorth of Burgamy pitch, a pennynorth of Bees  
wax, & a penynorth of Horse turpentine, melt it alto-  
gether in a crock, let it boyl & seum it, spread it on a  
Lambskin & put it to the wrists two hours before the fit.  
if it does not doe the first time renew y<sup>e</sup> Plaister.

For the Dropsey — Mr Hull of Portsmouth

A pint of millipedes put in a bag bruised & hung in  
7 or 8 gallons of Ale w<sup>n</sup> it has done working, with a hand-  
full of sage & the same quantity of rue, when fine to be  
drank as common drink. ~~or worm wood~~



it stirrd, then straine it & wring the herbs well, when cold putt  
it into a glass bottle, let the patient drink 3 spoonfulls at a  
time, 3 hours before Dinner, & 3 hours before supper.

For a Cough.

Take a Gallon of Turneps, slice them & lay'em in rows:  
betwixt the rows strow of all these powders, (viz) Cummin,  
Anise, Carraway, Coriander seeds, Elicampane roots, Betony  
dried, of each half an ounce, all in fine powder. also 2 penny-  
worth of Saffron in powder, when you have layd all these in an  
earthen pot in rows w<sup>th</sup> the powder between every one of the slices,  
put into them half a pint of Hyssop water, cover all & set them  
in an hot oven with bread, when it is bak'd, straine forth as much  
of the liquor as you can, & put to it half a pint of white wine  
and two ounces of the powder of Liquorish, & half an ounce of  
Manus Christi, or instead of the Manus Christi half a pound of  
brown sugar (which is throughly as good if not better than y<sup>e</sup> ma-  
nus Christi). boyle all up to a very thin Syrrup, then straine it, &  
keep it for your use. Take 3 spoonfulls at a time morning and  
Evening, or Oftner, if you please.

A R for preventing or Mitigating the small Pox.

Take a handfull of Rue, boyle it gently in 4 quarts of mild  
Ale, till one quart be wasted; then put in half a pound of Bread  
& let it boyle in it near half a quarter of an hour, with four  
pennyworth of Saffron tied in a fine rag and hung by a thread,  
take the Saffron out, & now & then put it in again, till you think the  
virtue is spent, Cover it till it cooles, & when cold bottle it up stopping  
it close, put the rue & saffron in the last bottle you intend for  
use, & give 3 spoonfulls in a morning fasting, use this in times of  
danger & infection.



be wasted, & be of a deep yellow colour, then straine it out, and to a quart of the liquor take two pound of double refined sugar, & so boyl it to a syrrip, & keep it. It is good for a Consumption, feaver, Cough, & to open the breast taking 2 spoonfulls of it going to bed.

A receipt for the Scurvey.

Take a pint of Scurvey-grass water, a quarter of an ounce of Nithridate, a quarter of an ounce of Diascordium, 3 penny-worth of Saffron powdered, a quarter of a pound of common Treacle, mix all these well together in the bottle, with y<sup>e</sup> pint of Scurvey-grass-water, shake it well together & take 3. spoonfulls every morning till it be done.

For the Itch.

M<sup>r</sup> Kingsman

Of Singreen, woodbineleaves, Red-vage-leaves, Bramble leaves, & the sliced root of Elicampane, one handfull each, boyl these together in fresh butter till the vertue of the ingredients is well nigh drawn out, then take it off & strain the liquor pouring in the flower of brimstone, about halfe an ounce, with two spoonfulls of brandy stirring it till it is cold.

Capt: Myngs's Diet drink for curing a Fistula.

Take Sanicle, Wood Bettony, Daizy roots & leaves, bramble leaves, Dondilion w<sup>th</sup> the red ribs in it, french Bugle, white =bottle, or Oxeye, Agrimony, Mother Wort, & Charvill, of each an handfull, of Mugwort, ribwort, & Wormwood, of each a few crops, boyle these in a Quart of white wine over a gentle fire for the space of a quarter of an hour then put in two or three spoonfulls of the best English honey, let all these simmer a little while together, keeping



Misce cum flore tritici q. S. ad implestrum faciendum  
instorne serico, et applica ambobus temporibus ad curandum  
dolorum dentium. J. Clutterbuck

Gascon's powder.

Take powder of Pearl, of red Coral, of Crabs eyes, of hart's  
horn, & white Amber, of each one ounce, beat them into fine  
powder, & scarce them, then take so much of the black toes of the  
Crabs-claws, as of all the rest of the powders, for that is the chief  
worker, beat them & scarce them finely, as you doe the rest. then  
weigh them severally, & take as much of the toes as you doe of  
all the rest of the five powders, & mingle them well together  
and make them up in balls. with jolly of Hartshorn, wherinto  
put or infuse a small quantity of saffron to give them colour.  
then let them lye till they be dry, & fully hard, & keep them  
for your use, the Crabs are to be gotten in may, or September,  
the dose is ten or twelve grains, in dragon's water, Carduus  
water, or some other Cordiall water.

To make the clipp drink for an Expostume in the Stomach.

Take a good handfull of Catnip, & 3 penny worth of Saffron,  
and two penny worth of liquorish, boyle all these in three quarts  
of ale, till it come to three pints then take a pint & an halfe  
of Aqua-vita. & a quarter of a pound of treacle & let this sim-  
mor a little then strain it off. Take a quartor of a pint  
the first in the morning the last at night.

Doctor Turners Syrup for a Consumption.

Take three handfulls of Colts foot, Burnet, Burraige, Strawberry  
leaves, & Violet leaves, of each 2 handfulls. unsett Hyssop, &  
Maiden hair, of each one good handfull, Comfrey roots pickt  
scapt, and washit well, one good handfull, Boyle all these well  
together in two full quarts of running water, till one halfe



To make the Yellow Salve. my Sister Bingham.

Take 2 ounces of rosson two ounces of bees-wax, one ounce of Venice turpentine, & half a pint of oyle, put these in to a pot & set it over the fire, & stir it till it is all melted then take it off & set it by till you want it.

For a burn.

Take half a pound of Mutton suet from the Kidney. & shrid it very small, & put into it a good handfull of the y<sup>e</sup> low mosse of an ash & almost a quart or as much of the inner pool of an elder set it over the fire, & let it simmer together half an hour, then strain it out & when you meet w<sup>th</sup> a burn fire is out take some of this & oyl beat together & w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> & apply it to the burn & it will certainly cure it.

An oyntment to abait swellings & dry wounds.

Take halfe a pint of the best salad oyl, take 3 handfulls of fox gloves leaves, that grow in the woods, some call them poppies, & two had=fulls of hayhoos; boyl them together till it be green; then strain it out, & put it away for 2 days then take it & boyl it again, with these herbs fresh gathered, then strain it out, & wring the herbs hard; then set it over the fire, & put in as much may butter, & boyle it till it comes to an oyntment.

The way to make this may=Butter,

is to take it out of the Charn not wash<sup>d</sup>, nor salted, put it into a pott, & set it in the sun all the month of May, & it will look very white, coverd with a glass on cover.

℞ quantitatam Urticarum Arontium contunde in Mor= bario, deinde exprime liquorom per pannum lintum.



32  
Then take four p<sup>ds</sup> of Hogs Lard well hyd up, make it some  
thing more warm then blood; then put in the herbs & roots  
above mentioned, & boyle them over a gentle fire, stirring  
them all the while, till the herbs swim on the top of the  
liquor, then strain it through a linnen cloath, till every drop  
be pressed out & keep it for the following uses, viz. for inflam-  
mations, blasts, & bruises, burns, & scalds, S<sup>t</sup> Anthonys fire,  
scald heads & sore eyes.

M<sup>rs</sup> Dor. Wither

An excellent Boyle Plaister:

A Yolke of a new laid egg, & as much honey in  
quantity, <sup>& a little Saffron</sup> mix it well together with as much wheat-flower  
as will make it stiff enough to spread on leather.

Yellow Salve.

M<sup>rs</sup> Wither

Take one pound of hogs lard 2 ounces of Venice Turpentine,  
4 ounces of bees-wax melted in a skillet, & keep in a Gallypot  
for use. An excellent drawer.

The Yellow Salve. Coz. Poock.

Take half a pound of butter before it is salted & half a p<sup>d</sup>  
of rosin, beat the rosin to powder, & half a p<sup>d</sup> of bees wax put  
all these together in a skillet stirring it over the fire, till it boyles  
and skim it very well then put into it two spoonfulls of honey &  
& as much wheat flower & an half penny worth of Saffron bruise  
it very small, put all these to the other ingredients & set it over  
the fire again, & let it boyle softly half an hour then strain it  
through a finencloath into a pan till it is cold, then take it out  
& keep it for your use.

This is good to heale any sore old or green it  
it very good for any scald or burn.



Doctor Fabricius ab Aquapondentis  
famous balsom for a green wound.

Take two ounces of Carduus Benedictus, of the  
roots of Valerian one ounce, of St Johns-wort one  
ounce, cut em all small, & infuse em two days in as  
much white-wine as will cover em. then put in three  
ounces of green wheate cut small, & 3 ounces of the best  
Salad-oyle: boyle all these together till the wine be con-  
sumed, then strain it out into a clean skillet, & add  
to it right ounces of Venice-turpentine, & two ounces of  
Frankincense in powder sifted fine: boyle all together  
a little while: & keep it in a glass tied close for your  
use.

Wash the wound first w<sup>th</sup> warm Claret, melt  
the Balsom & dip lint into it & cover the wound w<sup>th</sup> it.

The black Salve. or sticking Plaster

Take 1 qt: of Salad-oyle, one pd of Red-lead  
powderd & sifted fine boyle it together in a skillet  
till it turns black & stir it all the while with a wooden  
slice. then oyle a board & pour it gently on it & w<sup>th</sup> your  
hands oyle'd work it up into Rolls. or dip rags in it or hepp  
it in a cake.

The Green Unguent.

Take a good handfull of Valerian half an handfull  
of Rice, as much Erue Cyarrow four good handfulls of mouse  
ear. as much night-shade, these are best to be had in  
upland dry grounds, one handfull of the red-dock-roots  
the yallowest these are to be wash't very clean, pick't, &  
dried w<sup>th</sup> a linen cloath, chop the herbs & rootes very small;



To Preserve Walnuts whole <sup>65</sup>

Take a pound of french walnuts when they are of a reasonable bignesse before they are shelled and set water on the fire and when it boyls pare the Greene from the walnuts as quick as you can and throw the walnuts into the water & they let them boyl skimming them often till they are tender then take a pound of loose sugar and a pint & half of water and set it over the fire in a skillett and when it boyls skim it then take them out of the water and stick at each end a clove and so set them boyl till they are preserved enough

To make Aqua mirabilis

Take mint balm salerdine of the juice of egire a pint and one quart of brandy gallinall cloves cardomus mace cloves cinnamon nutmeg ginger of each two drams rosemary flowers corianders orange peel of each a little bruis all these together in perces and infuse them all together in the liquor above named in the morning put them into a still with 3 quart of brandy or some white wine or sack as you fancy they will come of these three quart wick will be strong when it is mixed sweeten it with double refined sugar the still must be pasted close round a bout



## To make Jelly of Pippins

Take the ~~the~~ largest pippins that are free from spots and pare & quarter them and slice them thin into faire water till you have put in so many that the water will but just cover them and boyl them as fast as you can when the apples looks cleare and are all papp so remove it and take to a pint or liquor a pound of of double refined sugar and boyl it fast and skum it till it begins to jellie have ready some orange peece being boyled tender in water pared and cut in very thin little slices and let them boyl in it when it is almost enough squeeze the ~~the~~ juyce of an oranges and a little Lemmon and strain it through a lanel bagg and make your jellie as thick as you please if it be so keepc you must add a little more sugar. in consideration of the juyce ~~what~~ the orange let it once boyl up then put it up in your glasses.



but bottel it not till six weekes after.

To make water cherry wine

To the quantity of six doren of cherries boyle a gallon of water, till it comes to three quarts, and then poure it boyling hott vpon the stones, and skins, which came from the other wine, and let it stand all night, and then presse it off the next morning, boyling the sugar according to the former proportion, a pound to a gallon, in a nother gallon of water, and when tis cleane scummed strayne it, and add it to the iuyce, and if you find the liquor too small, add the iuyce of halfe a doren or a doren poundes more of fresh cherries, and so tan it vpon and let it worke according as the other does.







To make Rasbery wine.

Take to every wine pottell of water a pound of white sugar, & boyle it well, & skim it well, then cool it: & when it is fit for barm then take a good quantity & put it to work & bruse a good quantity of rasps & put them a work with your barm, & let it work ~~to~~ or 3. days, & when it hath wrought well, straine it, & tun it in a good rundlet, & let it stand 6. or 7. weeks, & bottell it with a knob of sugar, the more rasps you put, the better collour it will be.

To make cherry wine

Take cherries and pick of <sup>the stems.</sup> and then put them into a pan, or kiver, and after you have bruised them with your hands very well, let them lie together in a tub, three or 4. hours, then press or squeeze them through a hayre bag, and to every gallon of this iuyce add a pound of suger, then cover it close, and let it stand all night, and the next morning tun it up in a vessel fitted to the quantity, and do not ~~stop~~ stop it close, but cover it with paper untill a fortnights tyme, or till it have done working, and then stop it close.



60: rindlet when you turn it or a lemon cut in pieces

To  
bury n  
is it  
for bar  
rude a  
turn  
alt we  
al b. or  
more y  
To  
bury as  
rude,  
very  
a. am  
ing, an  
it sage  
all right  
well fin  
cruer  
it ha



To make Cowslip wine - - - - -

52

Take to every wine pottell of water a pound of white sugar, boyle the water & sugar together, & skim it, & boyle it well, then coole it, & when it is cold enough to put barm, take two great browne tosts & bake them well & spread them on both sides with barme then take some more barm, & beat a spanful of syrrop of Citern, or orringes so every pottell of the liquor, & let all this worke well for 2. or 3. days, then take out the tosts, & skim of the barm, & straine it, & run it up into a good seasoned runlet, & then take a peck of pickt Cowslips, to 7. or 8. gallons, & hang them in a Harrow bag with a peece of led in the botome of the bag, & so hang it in the runlet, & after a day or two stop it up close and let it stand 6. or 7. weeks & then bottell it up ~~it~~ and put a knob of suger in every bottell, & so let it stand 3. weeks, at lest, & it will keep a yeare, but it drinks most plesant the first half yeare, if you will have it strong put a quart or 2. of white wine into your



48 wine is very pleasant, strong, & comfortable. Mrs Mills. — — —

To make Currant Paste. Mrs Frenchard 1760

Take a clean Stone gallon Jug with Currants pulled from the stalks set in Balneo Maria let it boyl an hour or two - then take it out of the water & let it stand till it is almost cold - then pass the juice of the Currants through a Linnen sieve into a Stone Jug - put it over a slow fire, keep the Juice constantly stirring it with a Spoon otherwise it will burn & the Juice in 3 or 4 hours it will begin to thicken when it is about the thickness of Cream - take it off the fire & put it on China plates to the thickness of a Crown piece - put it in an oven after baking or in the sun to dry the Paste - in about a week it will be dry enough to carry in the pocket - it must be kept in paper in a dry place.

The chief thing to be observed in this receipt is that it be kept continually stirring whilst it is on a clear slow fire, it being very apt to burn - which will prevent its being ever so dry as it ought to be - also make it as unpleasant to the taste

To make Imperial

Take an ounce of Cream of Tartar to five quarts of water when it begins to boyl put in the rind of a large Lemon & half let it all boyl together for 8 or 10 minutes then strain it thro a Linnen sieve sweeten it to your taste with fine Sugars when cold bottle it - it keeps good 3 days - it will do well to mix with brandy for Punch instead of Sherbet.



87  
It through aboutter cloth into a deep narrow tub &  
cover it close with clothes, it will be-gine to worke  
and ferment within 3. or 4. hours, & a thick foie scum  
will rise to the top of it, skim it of as fast as it  
riseth to any good head, & presently cover it a  
gaine, do this till no more great quantity of scum  
will rise, which will be 4. or 5. times or more,  
and by this means the liquer will become clear,  
all the gross muddy part rising up in the scum  
to the top, when you find that the height of the  
working is past, & it be-gins to grow less, turn it into  
a barrel, letting it run a-gaine through aboutter to  
keep out all the gross substance, if you should let  
it stay till it hath quite don working, it will  
be much dead the wine, stop it close for a month  
or 5. weeks, then draw it of into bottles, into each  
bottle put a great lump of fine suger, then stop  
them very close, & set them in a cold celler,  
you may drink it after 3. or 4. months this



## To Make Quince Wine - Mrs Lipyeatt

To two Quarts of Water put 12 lb of Quince, after having taken out the Core's & kernels & powdered 'em well, let it stand 24 hours strain it out & to every Gallon of Liquor put in 2 lb of sugar; put it into a Burrel & it will work, & afterwards stop it down.

## To make Cherry Wine

Take your Cherries when they are full ripe & pick them from the stalks, then break them well with your hands & run them thro a range & press them as you do Cyder, then take a quarter of the Stones & break them well & put 3 or 4 gallons of the juyce to them & let them stand. Then to every gallon of juyce, Wine measure put half a lb of Sugar (you must dissolve the Sugar in a little of the juyce before you put it in.) then give it as you do drink, & let it stand till it is work'd to a good head, then skim it off, you must not let it sink, then dissolve half a lb of Sugar more to each gallon then put it into your vessel (which must be full) it will work a pretty while, & when it hath done throw in 3 or 4 pound of whole Cherries.

When you run up your wine, strain of that that is to the kernels & allow as much Sugar to that as to the other - Mrs Milles.



37. 255  
oranges, be small, put in more, & put the  
peele of 30, pare them very thin, & let it  
stand till tis quite cold, & then add 6. ounces  
of syrups of Citron, or lemons, beate with 6.  
spoonfuls of very good all-barm, cover it close,  
and let it stand 3. days & 3. nights, then straine it  
and tun it, & put it into a barill, & along with it  
two quarts of the best venish, or white wine,  
bung the barill, but not too close, for 3. or 4.  
dayes, than stop it very close, & let it stand  
a fortnight or 3. weeks, than bottle it, & let it stand  
two monthes, then rack it of into other bottles.  
the older you keepe it the better it is —

To Make wine of cherries alone.

Take ~~one~~ one hundred pound waight, or what  
quantity you please of ripe, faire, sound, dry, & well  
gathered cherries, bruse & mashe them with your  
hands to press out all these iuges, then strain.



Mr Lambert  
To make Metheglime

Take 10 gallons of river water & one  
gallon of virgin honey set them on after  
stirring them well together till they be  
incorporated and when it boils to the scum  
rise cast it away and put in eight whites  
of eggs beaten which will carry a greater  
scum to rise which being also all cast  
away put in a little cloves & mace and  
Cinnamon and ginger if you please and  
having boiled it in all about an hour  
take it off from the fire to cool and  
work it up with little good yeast

№. To make gooseberry wine

Take to every pound of fruit a pound  
of sugar & a quart of fair water bruise  
the fruit in a mortar and soape it 24  
hours in the water then let the cleare  
run through a haire sieve & wick all  
the sugar then our it up into the vessel  
and lett it stand a fortnight or three  
weeks and then draw it into bottles  
well corked & bound down at 2 or three  
mouth end it will be ready to drink  
during the 24 hours it must be  
severall times stirred



57  
your liquor have well worked, turn it up &  
then put into it the iuice of 4. lemons, & the  
pill of one, then stop the barrell well, & let  
it stand 3. weeks, or a moneth before you bottle  
it, & 3. weeks after you may drink it, it will  
keepe a year, if you put in 2. or 3. ounces  
of syrrop<sup>of</sup> citron it will be better. - - - -

Lady To make orange wine 6 Gallons

Take 7. or 8. gallons of good spring  
water, & 12. pound of the best powder  
suger, then take 4. whites of egges, shells &  
all, beate them well together, when the water  
is cold to clarife it then put it into a  
skillett & boyle, let it boyle 3. quarters  
of an hour, serume it very cleane till no  
more will rise, then put the liquor in a  
cooler, when it is pretty coole, put in the  
iuice of about 60. good small oranges if the



and smite To make Meschler white and  
 cleare as water

Take as much water as will fill  
 your vessell and make it boyle one  
 houre then take it of and let it  
 stand till the next day then put  
 into it as much honney as will  
 make it strong enough to beare an  
 egg mix it well together and put  
 in the whites of a dosen eggs beaten  
 to 6 gallons of liquor sett it on the  
 fire and when it boyles scum it  
 cleare and let it boyle one houre  
 then set it by till the next morning  
 then run it into a fitt vessell stop it  
 close and let stand six weeks draw  
 it out into bowls putting in each  
 bottle a little orange peeke or lemon pee  
 then pare let them be well corked  
 and set in a coole place If you  
 please you may put in a little mace  
 and cinnamon and ginger 2 or three  
 clouse in the vessell by in a bit of  
 muslin rag



orange & Lemond, & when your Pippins are  
boyled, they are cleave at the coare, take them  
up, & if your liquor will not jilly, lett itt  
boyle longer, then put your apple together, &  
close them, & so put them into the Glasses, &  
put the syrrop to them, & lay the orange upon  
the Pippins, the syrrop must be strayned ~~thru~~  
through a tiffany. — — — — —

To make Conslip wine.

Take seven gallons of water, & boyle it  
one houre, then put into it fourteene pound  
of sugar of about sixpence a pound, & lett  
it boyle till the scum be taken off cleane,  
then sett itt a cooling, & when tis cold  
enough, put as much ale-yest into it as will  
wake it, have in reddines ~~ff~~ five peck of  
Conslip blosoms, the which you must put in  
to your barrell with out brusing, & when



Mr Morris way to make apricock Wine

Take or three pound of sugar & three quart  
of water and let it boyle together take  
of the scum when it ariseth then put  
in 6 pound of apricock sored and pared  
let them boyl till they be tender then  
take them up and when the liquor is  
cold bottle it off

Mr Coles way to make Raspberry Wine

Take ten gallon of Raspes and put them  
into one gallon of pale claret or white  
wine and let them in the eight or ten  
ayes and then draw off the wine and  
boyle it up you may take those Raspes  
afterward and having a little bruised  
them put them in a canvas bag and  
hang them in a barrell of the wine  
they will make good Raspberry ale this  
is the best way to make Raspberry wine



To preserve Whole Pippins (49)

Take halfe a pound of Pippins, put to them halfe a pound of double refined suger, & halfe a pint of Pipping liquor, & take out the kernells of the Pippins that make the liquor, & a pint & halfe of faire water, then pare the Pippins very thin & pick out every blemish. then cut them in the middle after the manner of an orange, and take out the kernells, lett the liquor boyle, then put the Pippins into the liquor, and the suger, save a pretty peece of the suger and beat itt to powder, & as the Pippins boyle strew some of itt in, & lett them boyle as fast as you can, & skim them clean then have in readiness some vine of oranges boyled tender, all the white must bee taken out of the pill, & when your apples are clean skimed, put in your orange peece, & when you thinke they are almost ready, put in some Juice of



To Every Gallon of Water 6<sup>lb</sup> of fruit boyle the water & stop the raisins, not put together till the water is cold, Stir it well together twice a day for 14 Days, Cover it very close, & when you put it into your vessel let it strain thro' a sieve, but do not press it - you may add more fruit & make a small wine - & afterwards put cold water & the stalks & pulp into a vessel & in time it will make good Vinegar - when your best wine has done working & settled which will be in about 6 weeks draw it off into a clean dry vessel & stop it close it must be full & in 4 months you may bottle it. The time to make it is in November when there is new-fruit -



In your cithorne, & lett it boyle space, &  
when it looks cleare, & is almost enough, putt  
In the Juice of Lemonds, & suger, as you doe  
to oranges - - - - -

To preserve Plum-whole.

Take the plums & pare them, & to a pound  
of plums put a pound of suger, put to the  
suger as much water as will wet it, sett it  
over the fier, & lett it boyle to a pretty thick  
syrup, then put in the plums, & make them  
boyle as fast as may be, strowing in a little of  
the suger in the boyling, to keepe them from  
breaking, so lett them continue boyling  
till the syrurp drop very thick, then they  
are enough - - - - -



## Syrup of Lemons

A Quart of juyce of Lemons, 3<sup>pd</sup> of double refined Sugar, broke in lumps, put it into a new earthen pot. Stir it every day till the sugar is melted, before you stir it, scum it well every day, it will be near twelve days a melting, then bottle it.

## To preserve plums

To a<sup>pd</sup> of Plums a<sup>pd</sup> of Sugar, slice the plums on the sides, put em into the Sugar with 2 or 3 Spoonfuls of Currant juyce to make the Sugar melt over a small fire when the sugar is melted set them by for 2 days turning them twice a day that they may take the colour of the Syrup. then boyl them up, keep back a little Sugar to strow over them it will harden them, when the skin begins to bladder they are enough.

## To make Mackaroons

To a<sup>pd</sup> of Almonds a<sup>pd</sup> of Loaf Sugar sifted, beat them with one Spoonful of Orange flower water, then take the whites of 6 Eggs, mix em very well together & drop em upon paper

## To preserve Strawberries. Mrs Milles

To the largest Scarlet Strawberries full red, but not too ripe, add their weight in double refined sugar then take some other Strawberries, wash them, & to every pound of Strawberries add a quarter of a pint of juyce express'd from the wash'd Strawberries & a quarter of a<sup>pd</sup> more of Sugar. — dip all the Sugar in water & pour the juyce upon it melt it over the fire & then take it off & stir it till it is almost cold then put in your Strawberries & boyl em over a quick fire take em off & skim em often, when the Strawberries look clear they are enough, then put them in glasses. if you think the Syrup too thin you may boyl it after the fruit is taken but stir it is cold before you put it into the Strawberries. N. B. This Sweetmeat will keep all the year but it is rather too luscious to be eaten without cream the flavour of the fruit looses very little in the preserving.



To preserve damsons In Jelly (45)

Take your Damsons & cut them in the side, & take their weight in sugar, & take of the Juice of them as much as will wet the sugar, & boyle them a little, then take them off, & put them away till the next morning, then boyle them till they be tender, then take them <sup>up</sup> then boyle the syrapp till itt will Jelly —

To preserve Citrons.

Take your Citrons, & pare them very thin then rub them with salt, & lay them in water all night, the next morning take them out, & cutt them in halfs, then sceth them in 2. or 3. waters, then weigh to a pound of citrone a pound & a halfe of suger, & to every pound of suger an ale-pint of water, then clarify your suger, & when itt is scummed cleane put



44)

Cowslip Wine

6 gallons of Water, 12 p<sup>d</sup> of Sugar, boyl it together with the peele of two Lemons half an hour then pour it on the Cowslips, which can't be less than 5 gallons, when it is almost cold take a Spoonful of Ale yeast, 6 ounces of Syrup of Lemons or Citrons, beat it together & set it to work 3 days, then add to it a quart of Whiterwine, turn it flowers & all pitch & stop it close, let it stand a month, & if fine bottle it - Lym.

Lemon Cream

Take the juyce of a Lemon & Sugar beat them well together a qu<sup>t</sup> of Cream, beat it altogether very well. Ditto.

Sponge Biskets

Take 12 yolks & 6 whites of Eggs, beat them severally very well then put 'em together 20 ounces of fine sugar, beaten & sifted & mix it with the eggs very well, 10 ounces of flower, mix it altogether, butter the moulds & fill 'em half full, bake 'em in a quick oven.

Savoy Biskets

Take 6 Eggs but one yolk, a little rose water, half a lemon peel & a p<sup>d</sup> of fine Sugar, a p<sup>d</sup> of fine flower, the sugar must be sifted, stir it altogether & make it up either long or round cakes

Laurel Cream

A Quart of Cream, 6 Laurel leaves, boyl them together & thicken it with the yolks of 4 Eggs, but two whites, sweeten it to your tast.

Eringo Cream

Take 2 ounces of Eringo cut small, take a pint of Cream & boyl it have ready 2 Eggs, set it over the fire, it will soon be enough.

Harts horn Plumery

Take harts horn & boyl it to a ~~thick~~ <sup>thick</sup> ~~settle~~ <sup>settle</sup>, run it thro' a jelly bag, let it stand to be cold, then melt it & put in Cream & Sack & Sugar to your tast, give it one boyl up & pour it into a broad dish.

Saffron Water

3 pints of Sack a qu<sup>t</sup> of an ounce of Saffron, lay the Saffron in the Sack, 24 hours, then still it with a limbeck & draw it upon Sugar Candy.

To make Syrup of Oranges.

To a pint of juyce of Oranges, put a p<sup>d</sup> of double refin'd Sugar beat to powder, put into a new earthen pot well glaz'd set it over the fire in a kettle of boyling water & stir it till it is melted, then take off the scum with white paper, when there arises no more scum, let it cool & bottle it.



To Preserve Pare-Plumes White. (43)

Take the pare plumes before they be fully ripe, or pare them very thin, as you pare them, slice them into pipin water, it being cold, then take their weight in fine <sup>sugar</sup> before they be hard, or strow your sugar in the <sup>pan</sup> thing you preserve them in, then ~~the~~ take the plums out of the water, or put them in to the sugar with as much water as will hang on them, strow your sugar on them, or sett them on a quicke fier, or lett them boyle as fast as you ~~look~~ can, till they look cleare, or the syrrop Jelly, then take them out, or put them in olives, the same way you may preserve white Damsons, but you must take them before they are ripe. — — — — —



## To Preserve Peaches or Apricocks &amp;c. in Brandy

Take to every 10 Peaches or Apricocks three pound & half  
 half double refin'd Sugar, & make it into a thin Syrup: then  
 take your Peaches or Apricocks & prick them full of Holes with a  
 large needle & put them into the Syrup, which must be scalding  
 hot, then keep them all under the Syrup by turning them with  
 a bunch of clean white feathers, for a Spoon would crack  
 the skins & so spoil them. Be sure you keep them all under the  
 Syrup, not the least bit be without it: so let 'em scald for near  
 an hour, but not boyl; then take them off the fire & put them  
 one by one into a great flat earthen pan, with great care  
 & pour your Syrup over them, so let them stand all night:  
 the next day put them one by one into your preserving Pan  
 & the Syrup with 'em, & set them over the fire & let them have  
 one gentle boyl, about a quarter of an hour; then take them  
 off the fire, & with great care one by one, put them into  
 your glaz'd earthen jars that have been scalded & well dry'd  
 before the fire & then rinced with Brandy, then put to them  
 a Spoonfull of the best French Brandy & a Spoonfull of the  
 Syrup till the pots be quite fill'd up, & the fruit well cover'd  
 the Syrup must be like warm. If you have large Glass jars  
 to put them in, it is better. when they are cold cover them  
 close with a paper & a bladder at the top to keep out all  
 the air. The Peaches must not be ripe, but only at their  
 full growth, & beginning to be ripe, but very firm, & not  
 in the least bruised. B. the Apricocks the same.



To preserve ~~more~~ cherries (A)  
Take the ~~best~~ fairest cherries before  
they are black ripe & stone them at the bottom  
and leave a little of the stalk on them to a  
pound of cherries take a pint of goosberie liquor  
in fessid & a pound of suger first boyle the  
suger to a candy key then put in the liquor  
cherries & make them boyle pretty fast taking  
them of 2 or 3 times in the boyleing that they  
come to be of a good culler when it Jellies  
itt tis a nough - - - - -

To dry any of these.

Take them after they are preserved, and  
drained them from the syrup, & put them  
upon glasses in a sta stone to dry them, when  
they are half dry, take a little warme water  
and a cloth, & wipe them from the clamances  
and dry them, & box them for your use.



40)

For the Colick

A Dram of Saffron & i an ounce of Elecampane <sup>root</sup> powdered  
& boyled in a quart of Water a quarter of an hour, strain it  
& drink 4 Spoonfulls morning, Afternoon & Evening.



To ~~for~~ make marmelitt of oranges. (39)  
Take good civill oranges with the thickest peel  
you can gett, & pare them very thin, & rub  
them with salt, then cutt them, & take out  
all the meate, butt none of the skins that  
growe about itt, & sett itt by in a cleane  
thing, then lay your peels in water all night  
the next morning boyle them in 2. or 3. waters  
and when they are tender, take them up &  
beate them single in a stone mortar, then take  
the weight of your peeles, & the reast of your  
meate in suger, wett it & boyle itt to sugar. a  
gaine, first put in your peels & when it  
boyls up, put in your meate so lett them  
boyle together, to marmelitt, then take itt up  
and keepe itt as other sweett meats — —



## To make sack Whey

Boyle a Pint of milk & pour it boyling hot on a quarter of a Pint of sack & Water into a Tan leard, Let it stand close cover'd with the leard on it by the fire an hour or two; & when you drink it, pour it from the leard, which keeps it fresh.

## To Preserve Plums

Take them before they are ripe & cut them down on one side with a Penknife, then take their weight in fine sugar, with as much water as will wet it, when it boyls drop in the White of an Egg & give it one or two stirs, then scum it well, & when the Syrup is blood warm put in your Plums for 6 days warming them every day, then boyl them up some time & take them out & put them in a Galley pot then boyl the Syrup to a small jelly & pour it to the Plums.

## Pickle for Brawn

2 Gallons of Small beer & 3 gallons of Water & 1 gallon of Bran & half a Gallon of salt boyle it an hour together & strain it off & let it stand till the next day & then put in the Collar of Brawn & this pickle will keep it 3 months if occasion be, only if you see a cream over it boyle it & scum it.



In skillett of warme water over the fire, &  
 when you have cutt a little round hole in  
 the botome of every orange, putt them into  
 one of the skillets, & lett them boyle till the  
 water looks yellow, & itt taste bitter, then  
 putt them in the other skillett, & so shift them  
 till they are ~~to~~ tender, then take them up  
 and lay them on a cleane thing, with the  
 holes downward, when they are cold, gett  
 out as many of the seeds as you can, then  
 take to a pound of oranges, a pound & a halfe  
 of loafe suger, & to every pound of suger an  
 ale pint of water, then clarify your suger  
 with the whites of eggs, & when itt is scum  
 cleane putt them in, & boyle them till they  
 look cleare, then squeeze in some Juice of  
 Lemon, & strowe in some hard suger, then  
 after they have boyled a little take them up



## An Excellent Powder for y<sup>e</sup> teeth.

Take  $\frac{1}{2}$  an ounce of Rosemary leaves, dry 'em to powder, 2 drams of bread burnt to powder, a dram of red Coral, half a dram of Alabaster, mingle them altogether & rub your teeth therewith, the wash your teeth afterwards with Rosemary water, & you shall soon see a wonderfull Effect.

## To make a Portugal Cake

Take 2 p<sup>d</sup> of flower, a p<sup>d</sup> of Currants, a p<sup>d</sup> of Sugar, & a p<sup>d</sup> of butter, beat the butter w<sup>th</sup> your hands till it comes to a Cream before y<sup>e</sup> fire, then take 8 eggs & whites beat them well in y<sup>e</sup> butter with your hands, season it with a little Cinamon & nutmeg,  $\frac{1}{2}$  an hour will bake it.

## A Water Comparable to Gold

To a Gallon of Whitewine take 4 ounces of Gentian & 24 ounces of Centery, let it stand 5 dayes steeping, then still it, & take 2 spoon fulls of it morning & Evening.

## To make Lemon Cream

Take 2 Lemons & wring out y<sup>e</sup> juyce of them, take 6 or 7<sup>th</sup> eggs leaving out half y<sup>e</sup> yolkes, mix y<sup>e</sup> Lemon & Eggs, in  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pint of water, a little of the Lemon peel shred very fine some sugar & a little Rosewater, strain it & set it on a gentle fire, keep stirring it till it is as thick as a Cream.



To preserve pears White

Take your pears & parboyle them very tender, then weigh them, & to a pound & a halfe of sugar <sup>put</sup> a pound & a halfe of pice, and a pint <sup>of water</sup> thin make a syrrop, & peele your pears, & put them into the syrrop, & when they are like warme wet with them in the syrrop so fast as the pears bee hidden ~~into~~ with itt. boyling them till they bee very tender, & when your syrrop hath stood the space of three dayes, if itt bee thicke then boyle itt againe, & poure itt upon ~~the~~ your pears — — — — —

To preserve Oranges

Take either Bermoodus, or the fairest sicke oranges, & pare them very thin, then rub them in salt, & lay them in water all night, the next morning shift them. then have



34) A most Excellent purging Ale.

Take 4 Gallons of Ale wort, y<sup>e</sup> strongest you can brew, & boyle it till it comes to 3 Gallons, tunn it up with good store of barm, that it may work well; & against you are ready to tun it, make a Canvase bag with an Hazle stick thrust through it, & so fasten y<sup>e</sup> Bag to it, that it may not come p<sup>r</sup> in 3 inches of y<sup>e</sup> Barrels bottom, nor float on y<sup>e</sup> top w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> barm, put these following Ingredients into y<sup>e</sup> bag; 6 ounces of Scena Alexandria, 2 ounces of Bayberries Hullo, 2 ounces of Saxifraswood, 6 ounces of Ashen keys bruise, 2 ounces of Zardanelle, 6 ounces of Polypody of y<sup>e</sup> oak, 2 ounces of Annys eeds, 2 drams of Rhubarb; let all these things be suddenly bruise to powder except y<sup>e</sup> Scena Alexandria, w<sup>ch</sup> must be put in whole, & when y<sup>e</sup> Ale hath done working, stop it up close, leaving good store of barm on y<sup>e</sup> top, & after 3 or 4 days drink  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pint in y<sup>e</sup> morning, & in y<sup>e</sup> Evening 3 parts of a pint, an hour before dinner take some warm broth & it will work y<sup>e</sup> better, but in y<sup>e</sup> Evening take it an hour before you go to bed, keep your self warm, & y<sup>e</sup> more you Exercise y<sup>e</sup> more it will work. This is to betaken every spring & fall, from y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> of April to y<sup>e</sup> end thereof, & from y<sup>e</sup> midst of Sept: to y<sup>e</sup> middle of Oct: This Ale usd as above will clea<sup>r</sup>se y<sup>e</sup> body of all Corrupt humours, water & wind, will purge & clea<sup>r</sup>se y<sup>e</sup> Stomach, Liver, Lungs, & other parts of y<sup>e</sup> Body, w<sup>th</sup>out any offence, avoiding there with much wind & water, if any be in the body, referring to y<sup>e</sup> party his natural complexion of body & blood, makeing y<sup>e</sup> Countenance cheerfull & y<sup>e</sup> body lightsome & of much alacrity, & will purge no longer than superfluous humours abound, its good for y<sup>e</sup> Dropsy, Palsy, Megrim or headach, the foulness of y<sup>e</sup> Lungs, y<sup>e</sup> pain of y<sup>e</sup> back & stomach, & Divers other diseases, not here mentioned, it may be taken by an aged body or a child.



afair glasse plate, & put them in astove, or  
 some other cleane place where they may have  
 some air of the fier, & every ~~to~~ day turn  
them upon cleane glasses till they bee drye.

To drye any kind of Greene fruit

Take your fruit greene then weigh them, &  
 to a pound of fruit take <sup>quarters of</sup> a pound of suger, &  
 a pint & a halfe of water, & make syrrop  
 with itt, & scum itt very cleane, then put  
 in your plums, or any other fruit, & lett  
 them heate in itt, but not boyle, for the  
 space of an houre, & so you must heate  
 them twice every day till all the syrrop  
 be consumed, then take them out, and  
 dry them in glasse on astove - - -



(32)

To make white marmalade of quince  
Use your quinces as before in the first  
receip of the red marmalade on the other  
side and put to a pound of quince 14 ounce  
of sugar and half a pint of liquor boyl  
it as fast as you can uncoverd and when  
the liquor is almost consumed put in  
the sugar and so keep it boyling as fast  
as can be breaking it a little and when  
it comes cleare from the skillets it is  
enough you must not make above a  
pound of white at a tyme the lesse  
the better

#### A Good Receipt

Take half a p<sup>d</sup> of figs & slice them, a quarter  
of a p<sup>d</sup> of raisins ston'd, two ounces of Liquorish,  
scrap'd & slic'd, & a few Anniseeds, boyl all these in  
two quarts of Spring water till a pint be consum'd  
then strain it thro' a sieve & drink a quarter of a  
pint in y<sup>e</sup> morning fasting and as much when  
you goe to bed.



(31)

How to preserve and dry Apricocks

Take your apricocks before they be too ripe  
aday after they be gathered & stone them, &  
pare them very thin, & to 3. quarters of a pound  
of suger take a pound of apricocks, sett them  
by in the suger covered 2. hours till the suger  
is moist, & itt will melt with out water, then  
put them upon gentle fier, that they boyle  
not in the space of half an hour, then lett  
them boyle very softly, half an hour more  
turning them often that they breake not,  
when you thincke they are enough, put them  
in a deepe glasse, & the syrreup into a silver  
dish, & lett the syrreup simmer a little, then  
poure itt on the apricocks, & so lett them  
stand uncovered till the next day, then cover  
them, & when they have laine a weeke in  
the syrreup take them out, & lay them on



(30)

To make marmalade of Quinces <sup>red</sup>

Take your quinces & pare them and  
take out the cores put the cores & the  
rinds into aquart of faire water which  
must boyle till half be consumed then  
take 50 apound of ~~three~~ quince three  
quarters of apound of sugar and a pint  
of that liquor. let the quince & the liquor  
boyl together very fast for a small space  
then put the sugar to it & let it on a  
soft fire close covered and let it but  
simmer and so let it stand two houres  
when you see tis soft and come to the  
colar you would have it brull it with  
a spoon and ~~let~~ <sup>set</sup> it over a hot fire of coles  
and let boyl very fast and keepe stirring  
of it when you see that it will come  
cleare from the skillet it is ~~now~~ ready  
which will be in a very little tyme  
of boyling if you please you may save  
some of the kernells and when tis almost  
ready you may put them into your  
marmalade



(29)

often till the syrup will Jelly, & the  
rasberies looke cleare, then take them off, &  
put them in glasses, & when they have been  
stou'd 7. dayes, couer them & keepe them  
for your vse. — — — — —

To preserve Rasberies in syrups

Take six Rasberies new gathered, & to  
a pound of Rasberies you must put a pound  
of suger, & ten, or twelve spoonfulls of  
the liquor of Rasberies, put half your  
suger in the bottome of the pan, then put  
in your Rasberies, & strowe <sup>on</sup> top of them  
the suger with the vice, then sett them  
on a soft fier till the suger be melted, then  
take them off, & shake them round in the  
pan, when they bee through hot, boyle them as  
fast as you can, & they will bee presently enough



## To Preserve Quince white

Take your quince being the fayre and  
 thoroughly ripe and wipe the outsides  
 of them then core them and have  
 ready a pan of fayre water seething  
 hot and if you perceave the water to  
 change the colour of them have other  
 fayre water to change them in the  
 water too being something hot then  
 lett them boyle reasonably fast uncover  
 till you may thrust a weake straw  
 through them then take them up and  
 pare them whilest they are <sup>hot</sup> & fill the  
 holes & cover them with sugar finely  
 beaten & so lett them stand till they are  
 thoroughly cold then for your syrrop take  
 to a pound & half of sugar a pint of water  
 and a little more & clarify it with the white  
 of an egg & so raine it getting it on againe  
 in a coother vessel & lett it boyle & scumming it  
 very clean then put in your quince pared  
 and dried before & lett it boyle very fast  
 so mixing it often & turning them thus  
 you must keepe them boiling till the syrrop  
 be as thick as jelly or that you perceave  
 them to change their colour & when you  
 thinke your quinces are enough take them  
 off the fire & put them into glasses every one  
 by it self & pour the syrrop on them but cover  
 them not till they cold then lett them stand  
 where the heate of the fire will come to  
 them for the space of a week then lett them up  
 for your use



To preserve Rasberries in Jelly (27)

Take your raspberries when they are gathered and pick out all the fairest by them selves, then put the other in a silver, or earthen dish, & bruse them & when they are brused hang them up. that the cleare Juice only may run from them, then measure your Juice & take to a pint of Juice a pound of sugar, then weigh ~~four~~ your faire raspberries, & take their weight in sugar, then take a bell mettell skillett cleane scoured, & put in almost all your sugar but leave a little to strowe in the boyling, then put in your raspberries, & your Juice upon them, then sett them on a moderate fier, till your sugar bee all melted, then scum them & lett them boyle as fast as you can, nor breaking them, then strowe in the rest of the sugar, & lett them boyle shaking them



(26)

To Preserve quinces red

Take fine apple quinces <sup>ripe</sup> & core them and  
parboyle them and take 50 pound of quinces  
1 pound of sugar and a pint of water  
and make a syrrip skimming it very  
cleare then put in your quinces and  
lett them boyle together covering them  
very close till they looke red when they  
are red enough uncover them and  
lett them boyle till they are very tender  
and syrrip thicke enough to jelly then  
take them up and put every one into  
a glasse by it self and your syrrip on  
them and lett them stand neere a fire  
for the space of a weeke then ~~cover~~  
cover them up



cleare iuice only may run from them, then take  
 your currants, & stone them, & strow a litle  
 suger on an earthen plate to lay them on, &  
 when thay are stoned, take their weight in suger,  
 then take your iuice ~~and~~ & weigh it, & to a  
 pint of iuice <sup>pint</sup> a pound of suger, then put itt into  
 askillet, & sett itt on a soft fier, till the suger be  
 all melted, then lett itt boyle vp, & scum itt  
 cleane, then take itt off the fier, & lett itt coll  
 a litle, then put in your bunches, & cast in  
 your suger that belongs to them, in the boyling  
 you may ~~in~~ cast in 2. or 3. spoonefulls of water  
 to make the scum rise, & when you have taken  
 of the scum, keepe them fast boyling, &  
 shake them often, till thay looke cleare &  
 the syrriſe Jelliey — — — — —



## To make powders oranges.

Take the oranges and pare them very thin and let them by 24 hours in water and not change the water take them out and dry them very well then take to an ounce of this orange peels two ounce of sugar then boyle the peels very tender then take them out and dry them and when they are cold then pound it in a marble mortar with the sugar then spread it thin upon glasses and dry it in a pretty cold oven and when it is dry you must cut it out into little cakes



skillett of water, & likewise into the third <sup>(28)</sup>  
skillett of water, till they doe peele, & when  
they are ready, peele them as quicke as you  
can, then put them backe againe into one of  
the skillets, & lett them swimper till they  
looke greene, then put them in the syrrop, &  
lett them boyle in itt till itt ~~be~~ come to a  
Jelley, then lett them stand all night in the  
dishe. If the syrrope be thyn boyle them  
againe the next day, & lett them stand till  
they be cold, then put them into a glasse or pott

To preserve Red Currants in bunches in  
Jelley.

Take the currants before they be dead ripe,  
and pick out the fairest bunches to stone, then  
take some currants, & pick them off from the  
bunches, & bruise them in a silver, or another  
dish, then hang them 2 ft in a bag that the



To make drops  
or Dil Bread

Take eight eggs and beat the whites  
to a ~~foam~~ froth with a little rose water  
take a pound of flower well dried and  
a pound of sugar well powdered & sifted  
beat the flower and yolkes of eggs together  
with some of the sugar adding the sugar  
by spoonfull whilist you are beating it  
must be beat an hour and a quarter  
put the whites of the eggs in before  
you ~~beat~~ <sup>sift</sup> all in you may put in carraway  
seeds if you please

To make conserve of Raspberries

Bruise your Raspberries and put to a pound  
of them a pound of sugar and mingle  
them together and set it over the fier  
and coyl it up quick untill it is  
thick enough then glase it be sure  
you scum it well



peele them, only slit them before you put  
them into the syrrop, & when they have  
boyled a little while in the syrrop, then you  
may gett out the stone, then strowe some of  
your sugar on them to cleare them, then  
boyle them moderately, till they look cleare  
and your syrrop thick, then put them up  
and keepe them as you doe other things.

To preserve any kind of Greene fruit

The fruit which you will preserve green  
must be gathered on the shady side of  
the tree, & the greenest you can get, then  
take two skillets of water, & sett them on  
the fire, & when your water is scalding  
hott, put in your fruit into one of the  
skillets, & when that water groweth bitter,  
take out your fruit, put itt in the other



227 // 1785 *Mories* To make Portugall cakes

Take a pound of sugar & a pound of butter  
and 4 spoonfull of rose water so beat the  
butter with oil it looks white then rub  
them very well together take 4 yolks  
and 2 whites of eggs & beat them well  
together then take a nutmeg and a little  
mace a pound of sugar & some more of flower  
and a pound of currants stir all these  
together then flower the paper lay them  
one not so thin then see them with rose  
water and sugar & lett not your oven to  
be too hot

To make naples bisket

Take a pound of flower <sup>dry</sup> it in the oven &  
searce it and take a pound of sugar dry  
it in your oven and searce it take ten  
eggs take away half the whites take  
ten spoonfull of sack then take half  
a pound of almonds blanch and beat  
them very small then beat all these  
together in a stone mortar three hours  
then put them in long pans and searce  
a little sugar on the top of them when  
you set them into your oven and lett  
them stand an hour



197  
take them off, & sett them by in the dish  
till the next morning, then place your  
kernells in the middle of your apricocks,  
& put them in a pott, & lett them stand  
in a warme place the space of a weeke, then  
keepe them for your use. - - - - -

To preserve Greene apricocks

Take your apricocks when they are almost  
all the full growth, but before they begin to  
change colour, then weigh them, & take their  
full weight in suger, & to a pound of suger  
take halfe a pinte of water, & make a symph  
but keepe out some of the suger to strow  
on them when you put them in, but first  
you must greene them in water, keeping  
them close covered w<sup>th</sup> upon a soft fier, till  
they be tender, & very greene, you must not



M<sup>r</sup> Charlock  
To Make Quince Marmalade red

Take your quinces and core them and pare them their way then and take to  
to apound of quince apound of sugar &  
a pint of water then cut your quince in  
peices and put them all together into a  
close skilbet or pot of bellmettle and let  
them stew upon a soft fier keeping of  
them close covered and when it is half  
aenought put in a few of the core and  
kernells tyed in a lane Rag to make it  
Jelly and when you perceive it to grow  
thicke and red enough take of the cover  
keeping it stirring till it come to a  
marmalade then put it into glasses - if you please  
as it cools put in a little Rose water & a few grains of musk mingle.

To Make Amber Marmalade  
of quinces

Pare your quinces & cut them in quarters  
and put them into faire water take  
half a pint of pepper Juice as much of  
Juice of quince put 3 pound of sugar  
double refine and three pound of quince  
boyl all these together keeping them  
uncovered



To preserve apricocks

117

Take your apricocks before they are dead ripe, & weigh them, & take to a pound of apricocks, a pound of sugar before they are stoned or pared. then pare, & stone them, & have ready a pewter dish cleane scoured, & wiped dry, then take some of your sugar, & strait it all the bottome of the dish, then put in your apricocks, & take the stones of them, & cook them, & peell the kernels, & put them in the dish, then put in the rest of your sugar vpon them, & so lett them stand, till the sugar is almost melted to a syrrope, then sett them on achafing dish of coals, & lett them boyle, scuming, & turning of them very often, & in the boyling of them you may cast in 2. or 3. spoonfulls of water, & when they looke cleare, & your syrrope thicke, then



## To Preserve quinces White

Take your quinces and put them into cold water and scald them over a gentle fire till they are soft you must cover them as close as you can and when they are cooled then pare them very fine and thin then cut them in halves and pick out the cores and to every pound of quince take a pound of dable refined sugar and half a quart of a pint of water you must boyl your water and sugar together and skum it well then put in your quince and boyl it uncovered till it looks cleare then is in to your glasses

## To make quince past

Take the quince scald them very tender then pare them and cut them in peices and to a pound of quince put a quarter of a pound of sugar then put the quince into a pan and brase it very small with a spoone set it over the fire and let it stand till it be almost ready to boyle then put in the sugar and when tis well melted put it out upon a plate into little cakes and so stow it till it is dry



To preserve any kind of black plums  
Take your plums & wipe them very cleane  
then weigh them, & take to every pound  
of plums a pound of suger finely beaten,  
& then slitt your plums, & put some of  
your suger in a skillett, & lay your plums  
one by one with the slitt side downwards,  
then put in 3. or 6. spoonfull of water, &  
cover them with some of the suger, but  
keepe some of the suger till the other bee  
melted, then sett them on a fier, & lett  
them melt very softly, & when they  
are thoroughly melted, take them vpp &  
turne the slitt side vppermost, & put  
in the rest of your suger, & so sett them  
by all night, & in the morning sett them  
on the fier, & ~~let~~ boyle them, till the  
syrrope will hang on a spoone — — —







